VMP-JJS BATES NUMBERED PAGES

Melrose Park Police Department General Order - Sick Days & Attendance

Issuing Authority:

Sam C. Pitassi, Chief of Police

Revised & Distributed: February 22nd, 2008

Annual Review Date: January

DEFINITIONS

Attendance - Regular attendance is each officer's personal responsibility. An unsatisfactory nttendance record can affect an officer's advancement, evaluation, and job performance. Sick days put added stress on fellow officers. An officer's continual abuse of sick days can create a hostile work environment.

Authority - "Collective Bargaining Agreement": The current collective bargaining agreement between the Village of Melrose Park and organized labor union representing the members of the Village of Melrose Park Police Dept. Relative to the contract effective January 15, 2008 the matter involving sick days was referred to police administration to handle as part of management rights. This policy was created to insure a clear understanding and compliance.

Sick Days - granted specifically for illness, whether the officers, their spouse or child(ren). Sick days are not intended to be used for any other reason.

PURPOSE

The Purpose of this policy is to set guidelines for "Sick Days" by officers of the Melrose Park Police Department. Officers are also cautioned that the use of sick days will be continually monitored and reviewed for abuse.

POLICY (SICK DAYS)

A total of six (6) sick days per calendar year are allowed for officers who have been working for the "Department" for more than one (1) year. Sick Days are earned at the rate of one half day per month for a total of six (6) per year. Sick days are only available to the extent that they have accrued. Sick days are limited to (6) per year and are not bankable or accumulated. As an incentive for no sick days used, officers will receive compensation of a maximum of thirty (30) days extra payroll before "official" retirement. No check will be issued in lieu of these days off.

PROCEDURE

When a sick day is necessary, the officer must call and speak to their direct supervisor, for that shift, at the beginning of the shift, and advise of the problem. This is a requirement for every sick day used. In cases of extended illness lasting three (3) or more consecutive days, a Doctors authorization stating the number of days an officer is to remain off work must be submitted to the Chief of Police. In these cases a Doctors authorization for return to work is required, stating date of return and submitted to the Chief of Police.



MELROSE PARK POLICE DEPARTMENT

Sam C. Pitassi · Director of Police

10:

ET-JOHN SCAPCIFICAL

FROM:

EXILOR TO ROTTERING HEARING, YMAR

DATE

MAY 1, 2017

RII.

ASSIGNMENT CHANGE

FFPECTIVE MAY 8, 2017, YOU WILL ASSIGNED TO 4-12 SHIFT.
STATION SUPERVISOR. YOUR DUTIES WILL BE OUTEINED AT A LATER
DATE. YOUR DAYS OF ARE SATURDAY AND SUNDAY AND WILL RECEIVE
HOLIDAYS OFF.

RESPECTFULLY SUBMITTED.

Director of Pale

SAMIC, PITASSI

DIRECTOR OF POLICE

7:27 4	all LTE (Þ
a m	nychart.dupagemd.net 💍	
ter Details		£
DuPage Medical Group	DMG INTERNAL MEDICINE - ELMIHURST, BRUSH HILL 133 Brush Hill Road Suite 401 Elmihurst IL 80126 630-932-2620	7
November 9, 2017		
To whom it may concern:		
evaluated by myself in the off resolved. He remains on active	an for your employee, Mr. John Scatchell. He was seen and fice for an acute musculoskeletal condition that has not yet we treatment and has been advised to continue to rest at home.	
Please excuse the patient fro	m work until turther notice.	
	m work until turther notice.	
Thank you for you understand Sincerely.	ding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions.	2.65.10
Thank you for you understand Sincerely. Maryam N. Sandoval, MD	ding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions. nA Scatchell at 11/9/2017 4:30 PM.	2.000
Thank you for you understand Sincerely. Maryam N. Sandoval, MD	ding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions. nA Scotchell at 11/9/2017 4:30 PM.	i de la
Thank you for you understand Sincerely. Maryam N. Sandoval, MD	ding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions. nA Scotchell at 11/9/2017 4:30 PM.	
Thank you for you understand Sincerely. Maryam N. Sandoval, MD	ding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions. nA Scotchell at 11/9/2017 4:30 PM.	300
Thank you for you understand Sincerely. Maryam N. Sandoval, MD	ding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions. nA Scotchell at 11/9/2017 4:30 PM.	
Thank you for you understand Sincerely. Maryam N. Sandoval, MD	ding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions. nA Scotchell at 11/9/2017 4:30 PM.	
Thank you for you understand Sincerely. Maryam N. Sandoval, MD	ding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions. nA Scotchell at 11/9/2017 4:30 PM.	
Thank you for you understand Sincerely. Maryam N. Sandoval, MD	ding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions. nA Scotchell at 11/9/2017 4:30 PM.	

CONFIDENTIAL - SUBJECT TO PROTECTIVE ORDER

section 5.3 - Sick Leave

- Agreement, each officer shall be credited six (6) sick days. Sick days can be taken only to the extent that they are accrued. Sick days will not accrue while an employee is on leave pursuant to the Family and Medical Leave Act. ("FMLA"), the Public Employee Disability Act. ("PEDA"). Military Leave. Extended Leave, or Long-Term Leave, but will resume upon the officers return to work on a regular than thirty (30) sick days may be carried over into subsequent year. No more than thirty (30) sick days may be accumulated at any time. Unused sick days will be forfeited, and the bargaining member shall not receive any compensation in any form for forfeited sick days. If at retirement an officer has accumulated thirty (36) sick days, the officer shall be awarded fifteen (15) additional days for a total of forty-five days.
- (b) Public Employee Disability Act—A Officer who is placed on sick leave as a result of an injury or illness contracted in the line of duly shall be entitled to full pay for one (1) year pursuant to the terms of the Public Employee Disability Act ("PEDA"), 5 ILCS 345/1 et seq.
- Extended Leave An officer who is placed on sick leave as a result of a injury or illness not contracted in the line of duty, except that resulting from an injury or illness incurred in the course of employment outside of the Officer's employment with the Village, may be entitled to leave with full pay for a maximum of ninety (90) days (three colendar months) ("Extended Leave"), subject to approval by the Chief of Police, but only after the officer has exhausted all accumulated sick leave, subject to approval by the Chief of Police, but only after the officer has exhausted all accumulated sick leave. After an officer has been on Extended Leave for ninety (90) days (three calendar months), the Village may offer him a light duty work assignment, if available:
- (d) Long-Term Leave In the event that a Officer exhausts his three-month leave pursuant to Subsection 5.3(c) above, the Officer may apply for long-term leave, not to exceed six (6) calendar months (Long-Term Leave). A Review Board composed of (1) representative from the Police Department, who shall be designated by the Lodge, one (1) representative of the Village who shall be designated by the Village, and one (1) representative of the Fire Department, who shall be designate by the Fire Department ('Review Board'), shall have furtisdiction over applications for Long-Term Leave and shall render a decision whether to grant or deny the application pussuant to any policies and/or procedures adopted by the Review Board with respect to Long-Term Leave applications, provided that the Review Board shall not inquire into any particular case until the officer has been on sick leave for at least three (3) calendar months.
- (e) Sick Leave Department Order The use and accumulation of sick days shall be exclusively determined by the Chief of Police in the form of a written Order applicable to all officers governed by this Contract. The Order shall remain in effect until revoked, modified or amended by a subsequent written order of the Chief of Police. Sick days are accumulated at six (6) days per year. Thirty (30) days is the maximum sick days an officer may accumulate.

BEFORE THE BOARD OF FIRE AND POLICE COMMISSIONERS OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, ILLINOIS

STATEMENT OF CHARGES

Sam C. Pitassi (hereafter "Director Pitassi"), Director of Police of the Village of Melrose Park, Illinois ("Village"), and Deputy Chief Michael Castellan ("Deputy Chief Castellan") make the following statement of charges against Officer John A. Scatchell of the Melrose Park Police Department. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan respectfully request that the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners of the Village (hereafter "Board") set a hearing date on said charges and take appropriate action in accordance with the provisions of 65 ILCS 5/10-2.1-17 and the Rules and Regulations of the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners of the Village.

- Director Pitassi at all times relevant to bringing these charges was and is the duly appointed Director of Police of the Village of Melrose Park.
- 2. Deputy Chief Castellan at all times relevant to bringing these charges was and is a duly appointed Deputy Chief of Police of the Village of Melrose Park, and is authorized to act on behalf of the Director of Police in this matter.
- Officer John A. Scatchell ("Ofc. Scatchell") is a duly appointed member of the Melrose Park Police Department and is an Officer as that term is defined in the Board's Rules and Regulations.
- 4. The Melrose Park Police Department has a very generous sick leave provision—full pay for six months for conditions that originated off duty and "An officer who is placed on sick leave as a result of an injury or illness contracted in the in [sic] line of duty shall be entitled to full pay for one (1) year."

- 5. Ofc. Scatchell was hired as a police officer for the Village of Melrose Park on September 26, 2012 and he received MPPD's Standard Operating Procedures and rules when he was hired.
- 6. In February 2015 Ofc. Scatchell reported that he was injured in an altercation and he reportedly suffered from a cervical strain to his upper back and lower neck. Ofc. Scatchell was off work from February 5, 2015 until he was released to work full duty effective April 24, 2015.
 - 7. After February 2015, Ofc. Scatchell was not injured further while at work.
- 8. On or about July 24, 2017, Vito Scavo obtained a Waterfowl Outfitter's License on behalf of an entity named "I Decoy M Guide Service" for 2017-2018, listing Ofc. Scatchell as an employee and "Guide" for the Company. Ofc. Scatchell never sought or received permission to accept secondary employment with I Decoy M Guide Service.
- 9. Mr. Scavo is a convicted felon. Ofc. Scatchell is aware that Mr. Scavo is a felon and is prohibited from possessing a firearm. In fact, possession of a firearm by a felon in Illinois is a Class 3 felony with a mandatory minimum 2-year prison sentence in Illinois, and is therefore a serious crime.
- 10. Ofc. Scatchell is an avid hunter. He scheduled vacation for October 2017 to correspond with the beginning of waterfowl hunting season, and during that period he frequently went waterfowl hunting with Mr. Scavo.
- 11. Waterfowl hunting is typically done with a shotgun and shotguns have significant recoil affecting the shooter's shoulder, upper back and neck area.
- 12. Ofc. Scatchell was on approved vacation and/or "time due" from October 13, 2017 to November 8, 2017.

- 13. According to Ofc. Scatchell, in late October or early November, 2017, after he had been on vacation for at least ten days, and while he was on vacation, he felt pain in his back which he claims related to his February 2015 work-related injury
- 14. On November 9, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell presented a note from Dr. Maryam Sandoval reporting that Ofc. Scatchell "was seen and evaluated ... for an acute musculoskeletal condition that has not yet resolved. He remains on active treatment and has been advised to continue to rest at home. Please excuse the patient from work until further notice."
- 15. Ofc. Scatchell did not tell his physicians that he was hunting during his medical leave or ask about whether hunting with a shotgun was consistent with the medical restrictions.
- 16. In contravention to his doctor's orders, Ofc. Scatchell frequently went hunting for waterfowl during the period of his medical leave, usually carrying heavy equipment and shotguns.
- 17. On November 19, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell asked his supervisor for time off on December 21, 22, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30 and 31st to travel to Mexico. On December 4, 2017, the request was denied because Ofc. Scatchell was on medical leave.
- 18. On October 6, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell obtained air travel arrangements for he and Mr. Scavo to travel to and from Harlingen, Texas, between December 26-30, 2018.
- On or about November 18, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell obtained air travel arrangements to travel to and from Washington from December 17 to December 22, 2017.
- 20. Ofc. Scatchell went on the trip to Washington as he had scheduled and his activities there included waterfowl hunting. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan believe that Ofc. Scatchell also took his planned trip to Mexico in late December 2017.
 - 21. On November 20, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell, Mr. Scavo and others were hunting from

a small boat and they were observed by Illinois Conservation Police with Mr. Scavo possessing a firearm and actively shooting over a prolonged period. When the boat returned to the shore, the Conservation Police Officer met and interviewed the group, including Ofc. Scatchell, who showed his Melrose Park Police Department badge and identified himself as a Melrose Park police officer and said that "he could not say if he saw Scavo shoot or not" and "[w]e are all in law enforcement here, we all know what's going on." Ofc. Scatchell knew that the Conservation Police Officer stated that he saw Mr. Scavo possessing and firing a shotgun, knew that the Conservation Police Officer did not believe Ofc. Scatchell's denials and knew that the conduct would constitute a felony, but Ofc. Scatchell did not report the contact with the Conservation Police Officer to his supervisors.

- 22. On November 27, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell presented a note from Dr. Sandoval stating that "has been advised to resume light exercises and may walk outside of his home. However, he is not able to return to his full time work pending completion and review of ordered tests." During the ensuing period, Ofc. Scatchell did not merely engage in "light exercises" or "walk outside of his home," but instead continued hunting activities on virtually a daily basis.
- 23. On December 8, 2017, Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan issued a notice to Ofc. Scatchell, informing him of the investigation into his conduct and scheduling an "interrogation" of Ofc. Scatchell. Ofc. Scatchell did not appear as ordered, and a new Notice was issued on December 20, 2017.
- 24. On December 15, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell presented a note from Dr. Sandoval stating that Ofc. Scatchell's "ongoing medical problem ... has improved but not resolved. Based on recent test results, the patient has been referred to a specialist and his appointment is still pending. In the meantime, he may return to light duty employment pending the consultant input.

His prior arranged travel plans are deemed safe and should not affect his ongoing medical problems." However, Ofc. Scatchell had not told Dr. Sandoval about the details of his travel plans, including his plan to go hunting.

- 25. On January 8, 2018, Dr. Sandoval issued a work restriction limiting Ofc. Scatchell to "Desk duty such as typing and paperwork" "but he should not carry or wear heavy equipment (ex. body armour) until seen by a specialist."
- 26. On January 9, 2018, Ofc. Scatchell participated in an interrogation regarding the investigation being conducted into his conduct. During the interrogation, Ofc. Scatchell was dishonest in some of his responses. For example, Ofc. Scatchell claimed that after feeling pain in his neck and back in early November 2017 he took extensive time off of hunting, he denied carrying two shotguns during his hunting trips in November 2017, he denied seeing Mr. Scavo possessing or firing a shotgun on November 20, 2018, -he denied that his shotguns had a recoil that could have affected his alleged neck or back injury, he falsely reported the findings of the Conservation Officer on November 20, 2017, and he falsely reported the dates he was working a side-job (when he claims that he noticed a reinjury). Each of these statements was false.
- 27. During the interrogation, Ofc. Scatchell's attorney agreed that Ofc. Scatchell would sign a release for the Village to obtain his medical records.
- 28. On January 10, 2018, Ofc. Scatchell was given a work restriction from Dr. Dalip Pelinkovic, limiting him to sedentary work and no lifting more than ten pounds for six weeks.
- 29. After multiple communications between the Village's attorney and Scatchell's attorney about the medical release, on February 13, 2018, Director Pitassi issued a written order to Ofc. Scatchell to sign a medical release attached to the Order, and he was "further ordered not to hinder or interfere, in any way, with the medical providers regarding their submission of such

records." Rather than sign the release as instructed by Director Pitassi, Ofc. Scatchell instead (through his attorney/sister) signed a limited release applicable only to Dr. Sandoval and excluding any medical records from any other provider, including the specialist identified by Dr. Sandoval, and excluding any correspondence relating to Ofc. Scatchell.

30. Despite Ofc. Scatchell's failure to comply with Director Pitassi's order, MPPD submitted the signed release to the medical providers and as of March 23, 2018, no documents have been provided. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan therefore believe that Ofc. Scatchell has interfered with the production of his medical records, also in violation of the direct order he was given on February 13, 2018.

COUNT I - Abuse of Sick Leave

- 31. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-30 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 32. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.5(c) prohibits excessive absenteeism or abuse of leave privileges. Further, Section 1014.2 provides, "Sick leave is not considered vacation, and abuse of sick leave may result in discipline and/or denial of sick-leave benefits. Employees on sick leave shall not engage in other employment or self-employment, or participate in any sport, hobby, recreational or other activity which may impede recovery from the injury or illness."
 - 33. Ofc. Scatchell's actions constituted an abuse of sick leave.

COUNT II - Failure to Report Contact with Another Law Enforcement Agency

- 34. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-33 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 35. MPPD's Policy Manual contains a Law Enforcement Code of Ethics, which includes, in part, the statement that "I will cooperate with all legally authorized agencies and

their representatives in the pursuit of justice."

- 36. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.9(a) requires offices to promptly and fully report activities on his/her part or the part of any other member where such activities resulted in contact with any other law enforcement agency or that may result in criminal prosecution.
- 37. Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD's rule by failing to report his contact with the Illinois Conservation Police on November 20, 2017.

COUNT III - False Report to MPPD

- 38. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-37 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 39. MPPD's Policy Manual Rules 340.5.8(a), (c) and (D) prohibit officers from failing to disclose or misrepresenting material facts during the course of any work-related investigation.
- 40. Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD's rules through his false statements to MPPD during its investigation of his conduct, including the following: a) he took an extensive period of time off of hunting after noticing pain in his back in late October or early November 2017; b) he never carried two shotguns during the period of October to December 2017; c) his statement that he did not see Mr. Scavo possessing a firearm or shooting on November 20, 2017; d) that his shotguns did not have a recoil that could have affected his alleged neck or back injury; he falsely reported the findings of the Conservation Officer on November 20, 2017; and he falsely reported the dates he was working a side-job (when he claims that he noticed a reinjury).

COUNT IV - Providing False Information to Another Law Enforcement Agency

41. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-40 above as though fully set forth herein.

- 42. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.8(i) prohibits officers from engaging in any act, on- or off-duty, that brings discredit to MPPD.
- 43. Pursuant to MPPD's Policy Manual Section 340.2 and 340.4, officers must follow MPPD guidelines both on and off duty.
- 44. Rule 200.3.3 of MPPD's Policy Manual requires officers to "respond to and make a good faith and reasonable effort to comply with the lawful order of superior officers and other proper authority" and Section 340.3 provides that officers "shall comply with lawful directives and orders from any department supervisor or person in a position of authority, absent a reasonable and bona fide justification."
- 45. Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD rules by not cooperating with and providing knowingly false information to a Conservation Police Officer on November 20, 2017.

COUNT V - Violating MPPD Rules in Communications with Conservation Police

- 46. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-45 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 47. MPPD's Policy Manual prohibits officers from "using or disclosing one's status as a member of the Melrose Park Police Department in any way that could reasonably be perceived as an attempt to gain influence or authority for non-department business or activity."
- 48. Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD rules by showing his badge and identifying himself as a Melrose Park Police Officer to the Conservation Police Officer on November 20, 2017, and stating, "We are all in law enforcement here, we all know what's going on."

COUNT VI - Disobeying Lawful Order Regarding Medical Records

49. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-48 above as though fully set forth herein.

- 50. Ofc. Scatchell disobeyed a lawful order from his supervisors by refusing to sign the medical release as instructed, and instead signing a modified version that did not adequately address all of the records that are relevant to his medical condition.
- 51. Upon information and belief, Ofc. Scatchell has also disobeyed a lawful order by interfering with the production of his medical records.

COUNT VII - Disobeying Lawful Order Regarding Time Off to Travel During Medical Leave

- 52. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-51 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 53. Ofc. Scatchell disobeyed a lawful order by traveling to Washington from December 17-22, 2017.
- 54. Upon information and belief, Ofc. Scatchell disobeyed a lawful order by traveling to Harlingen, Texas from December 26-30, 2017.

COUNT VIII - Conduct Unbecoming

- 55. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-54 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 56. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.9(m) prohibits conduct unbecoming an officer, on- or off-duty when the conduct is "contrary to good order, efficiency or morale, or tends to reflect unfavorably upon this department or its members."
- 57. Ofc. Scatchell's activities constitute conduct unbecoming an officer, in violation of MPPD's rules.

COUNT IX - Violating State Law

58. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-57 above as though fully set forth herein.

- 59. MPPD's Policy Manual Section 340.5.1 requires officers to comply with federal, state, local or administrative laws, rules or regulations.
- 60. In assisting Mr. Scavo in possessing and firing a shotgun, Ofc. Scatchell violated state law, rules or regulations, and in violating state law, Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD rules.

COUNT X - Association with a Known Felon

- 61. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-60 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 62. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.4 prohibits officers from "Associating on a personal, rather than official basis with persons who demonstrate recurring involvement in serious violations of state or federal laws after the member knows, or reasonably should know of such criminal activities, except as specifically directed and authorized by this department" and section 1050.2(e) provides "Except as required in the performance of official duties or, in the case of immediate relatives, employees shall not develop or maintain personal or financial relationships with any individual they know or reasonably should know ... is a convicted felon ... or who engages in serious violations of state or federal laws."
- 63. Ofc. Scatchell's association with Mr. Scavo constitutes a violation of MPPD's rules.

COUNT XI - Secondary Employment Without Authorization

- 64. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-63 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 65. MPPD's Policy Manual Section 1040.2 requires officers to obtain "prior written approval of the Chief of Police" before engaging in outside employment and Section 1040.5

requires further that officers on disability leave or modified/light duty must seek permission for outside employment.

66. By failing to seek authorization to accept employment as a Guide with I Decoy M Guide Service, Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD rules.

COUNT XII - Conduct Unbecoming and Violation of Law

- 67. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-66 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 68. On or about November 13, 2017, Deputy Chief Castellan received an anonymous report that Ofc. Scatchell "is calling in sick when, in fact, he is not" and that instead, "He is out HUNTING every morning." As a result, MPPD initiated surveillance of Ofc. Scatchell to attempt to determine if there was any validity to the anonymous report. The surveillance was conducted by an experienced police officer and was conducted frequently over the course of the next month.
- 69. During the course of the surveillance, Ofc. Scatchell's vehicle was frequently observed travelling at incredibly high rates of speed, sometimes exceeding 100 mph and frequently ignoring stop signs, including within Melrose Park Village limits.
- 70. By either driving in the foregoing manner, or allowing another to drive in that manner while he was a passenger, and by identifying himself as an MPPD officer to avoid State Police action, Ofc. Scatchell has violated MPPD Rules.

WHEREFORE, Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan respectfully request that a hearing be held before the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners of the Village of Melrose Park and that the Board terminate the employment of Officer John Scatchell as a police officer of the Village of Melrose Park. This request is made pursuant to the Board's Rules and Regulations

requires further that officers on disability leave or modified/light duty must seek permission for outside employment.

66. By failing to seek authorization to accept employment as a Guide with I Decoy M Guide Service, Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD rules.

COUNT XII - Conduct Unbecoming and Violation of Law

- 67. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-66 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 68. On or about November 13, 2017, Deputy Chief Castellan received an anonymous report that Ofc. Scatchell "is calling in sick when, in fact, he is not" and that instead, "He is out HUNTING every morning." As a result, MPPD initiated surveillance of Ofc. Scatchell to attempt to determine if there was any validity to the anonymous report. The surveillance was conducted by an experienced police officer and was conducted frequently over the course of the next month.
- 69. During the course of the surveillance, Ofc. Scatchell's vehicle was frequently observed travelling at excessively high rates of speed and frequently ignoring traffic signs and signals, including within Melrose Park Village limits.
- 70. By either driving in the foregoing manner, or allowing another to drive in that manner while he was a passenger, Ofc. Scatchell has violated MPPD Rules.

WHEREFORE, Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan respectfully request that a hearing be held before the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners of the Village of Melrose Park and that the Board terminate the employment of Officer John Scatchell as a police officer of the Village of Melrose Park. This request is made pursuant to the Board's Rules and Regulations

as well as the provisions of 65 ILCS 5/10-2.1/17.

Dated: March 27, 2018

Sam C. Pitassi Chief of Police

Village of Me rose Park

Michael Castellan Deputy Chief of Police

Village of Melrose Park

Joseph M. Gagliardo Jeffrey S. Fowler Laner Muchin, Ltd. 515 North State Street - Suite 2800 Chicago, Illinois 60654 (312) 467-9800 (312) 467-9479 Fax

BEFORE THE BOARD OF FIRE AND POLICE COMMISSIONERS OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, ILLINOIS

IN THE MATTER OF CHARGES	,
AGAINST OFFICER JOHN SCATCHELL	- 5

AMENDED STATEMENT OF CHARGES

Sam C. Pitassi (hereafter "Director Pitassi"), Director of Police of the Village of Melrose Park, Illinois ("Village"), and Deputy Chief Michael Castellan ("Deputy Chief Castellan") make the following statement of charges against Officer John A. Scatchell of the Melrose Park Police Department. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan respectfully request that the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners of the Village (hereafter "Board") set a hearing date on said charges and take appropriate action in accordance with the provisions of 65 ILCS 5/10-2.1-17 and the Rules and Regulations of the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners of the Village.

- 1. Director Pitassi at all times relevant to bringing these charges was and is the duly appointed Director of Police of the Village of Melrose Park.
- 2. Deputy Chief Castellan at all times relevant to bringing these charges was and is a duly appointed Deputy Chief of Police of the Village of Melrose Park, and is authorized to act on behalf of the Director of Police in this matter.
- 3. Officer John A. Scatchell ("Ofc. Scatchell") is a duly appointed member of the Melrose Park Police Department and is an Officer as that term is defined in the Board's Rules and Regulations.
- 4. The Melrose Park Police Department has a very generous sick leave provision—full pay for six months for conditions that originated off duty and "An officer who is placed on sick leave as a result of an injury or illness contracted in the in [sic] line of duty shall be entitled to full pay for one (1) year."

Documents\4846-7526-3583.v1-J0/24/18

- 5. Ofc. Scatchell was hired as a police officer for the Village of Melrose Park on September 26, 2012 and he received MPPD's Standard Operating Procedures and rules when he was hired.
- 6. In February 2015 Ofc. Scatchell reported that he was injured in an altercation and he reportedly suffered from a cervical strain to his upper back and lower neck. Ofc. Scatchell was off work from February 5, 2015 until he was released to work full duty effective April 24, 2015.
 - After February 2015, Ofc. Scatchell was not injured further while at work.
- 8. On or about July 24, 2017, Vito Scavo obtained a Waterfowl Outfitter's License on behalf of an entity named "I Decoy M Guide Service" for 2017-2018, listing Ofc. Scatchell as an employee and "Guide" for the Company. Ofc. Scatchell never sought or received permission to accept secondary employment with I Decoy M Guide Service.
- 9. Mr. Scavo is a convicted felon. Ofc. Scatchell is aware that Mr. Scavo is a felon and is prohibited from possessing a firearm. In fact, possession of a firearm by a felon in Illinois is a Class 3 felony with a mandatory minimum 2-year prison sentence in Illinois, and is therefore a serious crime.
- 10. Ofc. Scatchell is an avid hunter. He scheduled vacation for October 2017 to correspond with the beginning of waterfowl hunting season, and during that period he frequently went waterfowl hunting with Mr. Scavo.
- 11. Waterfowl hunting is typically done with a shotgun and shotguns have significant recoil affecting the shooter's shoulder, upper back and neck area.
- 12. Ofc. Scatchell was on approved vacation and/or "time due" from October 13, 2017 to November 8, 2017.

- 13. According to Ofc. Scatchell, in late October or early November, 2017, after he had been on vacation for at least ten days, and while he was on vacation, he felt pain in his back which he claims related to his February 2015 work-related injury
- 14. On November 9, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell presented a note from Dr. Maryam Sandoval reporting that Ofc. Scatchell "was seen and evaluated ... for an acute musculoskeletal condition that has not yet resolved. He remains on active treatment and has been advised to continue to rest at home. Please excuse the patient from work until further notice."
- 15. Ofc. Scatchell did not tell his physicians that he was hunting during his medical leave or ask about whether hunting with a shotgun was consistent with the medical restrictions.
- 16. In contravention to his doctor's orders, Ofc. Scatchell frequently went hunting for waterfowl during the period of his medical leave, usually carrying heavy equipment and shotguns.
- 17. On November 19, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell asked his supervisor for time off on December 21, 22, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30 and 31st to travel to Mexico. On December 4, 2017, the request was denied because Ofc. Scatchell was on medical leave.
- 18. On October 6, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell obtained air travel arrangements for he and Mr. Scavo to travel to and from Harlingen, Texas, between December 26-30, 2018.
- 19. On or about November 18, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell obtained air travel arrangements to travel to and from Washington from December 17 to December 22, 2017.
- 20. Ofc. Scatchell went on the trip to Washington as he had scheduled and his activities there included waterfowl hunting. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan believe that Ofc. Scatchell also took his planned trip to Mexico in late December 2017.
 - 21. On November 20, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell, Mr. Scavo and others were hunting from

a small boat and they were observed by Illinois Conservation Police with Mr. Scavo possessing a firearm and actively shooting over a prolonged period. When the boat returned to the shore, the Conservation Police Officer met and interviewed the group, including Ofc. Scatchell, who showed his Melrose Park Police Department badge and identified himself as a Melrose Park police officer and said that "he could not say if he saw Scavo shoot or not" and "[w]e are all in law enforcement here, we all know what's going on." Ofc. Scatchell knew that the Conservation Police Officer stated that he saw Mr. Scavo possessing and firing a shotgun, knew that the Conservation Police Officer did not believe Ofc. Scatchell's denials and knew that the conduct would constitute a felony, but Ofc. Scatchell did not report the contact with the Conservation Police Officer to his supervisors.

- 22. On November 27, 2017. Ofc. Scatchell presented a note from Dr. Sandoval stating that "has been advised to resume light exercises and may walk outside of his home. However, he is not able to return to his full time work pending completion and review of ordered tests." During the ensuing period, Ofc. Scatchell did not merely engage in "light exercises" or "walk outside of his home," but instead continued hunting activities on virtually a daily basis.
- 23. On December 8, 2017, Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan issued a notice to Ofc. Scatchell, informing him of the investigation into his conduct and scheduling an "interrogation" of Ofc. Scatchell. Ofc. Scatchell did not appear as ordered, and a new Notice was issued on December 20, 2017.
- 24. On December 15, 2017, Ofc. Scatchell presented a note from Dr. Sandoval stating that Ofc. Scatchell's "ongoing medical problem ... has improved but not resolved. Based on recent test results, the patient has been referred to a specialist and his appointment is still pending. In the meantime, he may return to light duty employment pending the consultant input.

His prior arranged travel plans are deemed safe and should not affect his ongoing medical problems." However, Ofc. Scatchell had not told Dr. Sandoval about the details of his travel plans, including his plan to go hunting.

- 25. On January 8, 2018, Dr. Sandoval issued a work restriction limiting Ofc. Scatchell to "Desk duty such as typing and paperwork" "but he should not carry or wear heavy equipment (ex. body armour) until seen by a specialist."
- 26. On January 9, 2018, Ofc. Scatchell participated in an interrogation regarding the investigation being conducted into his conduct. During the interrogation, Ofc. Scatchell was dishonest in some of his responses. For example, Ofc. Scatchell claimed that after feeling pain in his neck and back in early November 2017 he took extensive time off of hunting, he denied carrying two shotguns during his hunting trips in November 2017, he denied seeing Mr. Scavo possessing or firing a shotgun on November 20, 2018, -he denied that his shotguns had a recoil that could have affected his alleged neck or back injury, he falsely reported the findings of the Conservation Officer on November 20, 2017, and he falsely reported the dates he was working a side-job (when he claims that he noticed a reinjury). Each of these statements was false.
- 27. During the interrogation, Ofc. Scatchell's attorney agreed that Ofc. Scatchell would sign a release for the Village to obtain his medical records.
- 28. On January 10, 2018, Ofc. Scatchell was given a work restriction from Dr. Dalip Pelinkovic, limiting him to sedentary work and no lifting more than ten pounds for six weeks.
- 29. After multiple communications between the Village's attorney and Scatchell's attorney about the medical release, on February 13, 2018, Director Pitassi issued a written order to Ofc. Scatchell to sign a medical release attached to the Order, and he was "further ordered not to hinder or interfere, in any way, with the medical providers regarding their submission of such

records." Rather than sign the release as instructed by Director Pitassi, Ofc. Scatchell instead (through his attorney/sister) signed a limited release applicable only to Dr. Sandoval and excluding any medical records from any other provider, including the specialist identified by Dr. Sandoval, and excluding any correspondence relating to Ofc. Scatchell.

30. Despite Ofc. Scatchell's failure to comply with Director Pitassi's order, MPPD submitted the signed release to the medical providers and as of March 23, 2018, no documents have been provided. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan therefore believe that Ofc. Scatchell has interfered with the production of his medical records, also in violation of the direct order he was given on February 13, 2018.

COUNT I - Abuse of Sick Leave

- 31. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-30 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 32. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.5(c) prohibits excessive absenteeism or abuse of leave privileges. Further, Section 1014.2 provides, "Sick leave is not considered vacation, and abuse of sick leave may result in discipline and/or denial of sick-leave benefits. Employees on sick leave shall not engage in other employment or self-employment, or participate in any sport, hobby, recreational or other activity which may impede recovery from the injury or illness."
 - 33. Ofc. Scatchell's actions constituted an abuse of sick leave.

COUNT II - Failure to Report Contact with Another Law Enforcement Agency

- 34. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-33 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 35. MPPD's Policy Manual contains a Law Enforcement Code of Ethics, which includes, in part, the statement that "I will cooperate with all legally authorized agencies and

their representatives in the pursuit of justice."

- 36. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.9(a) requires offices to promptly and fully report activities on his/her part or the part of any other member where such activities resulted in contact with any other law enforcement agency or that may result in criminal prosecution.
- 37. Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD's rule by failing to report his contact with the Illinois Conservation Police on November 20, 2017.

COUNT III - False Report to MPPD

- 38. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-37 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 39. MPPD's Policy Manual Rules 340.5.8(a), (c) and (D) prohibit officers from failing to disclose or misrepresenting material facts during the course of any work-related investigation.
- 40. Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD's rules through his false statements to MPPD during its investigation of his conduct, including the following: a) he took an extensive period of time off of hunting after noticing pain in his back in late October or early November 2017; b) he never carried two shotguns during the period of October to December 2017; c) his statement that he did not see Mr. Scavo possessing a firearm or shooting on November 20, 2017; d) that his shotguns did not have a recoil that could have affected his alleged neck or back injury; he falsely reported the findings of the Conservation Officer on November 20, 2017; and he falsely reported the dates he was working a side-job (when he claims that he noticed a reinjury).

COUNT IV - Providing False Information to Another Law Enforcement Agency

41. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-40 above as though fully set forth herein.

- 42. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.8(i) prohibits officers from engaging in any act, on- or off-duty, that brings discredit to MPPD.
- 43. Pursuant to MPPD's Policy Manual Section 340.2 and 340.4, officers must follow MPPD guidelines both on and off duty.
- 44. Rule 200.3.3 of MPPD's Policy Manual requires officers to "respond to and make a good faith and reasonable effort to comply with the lawful order of superior officers and other proper authority" and Section 340.3 provides that officers "shall comply with lawful directives and orders from any department supervisor or person in a position of authority, absent a reasonable and bona fide justification."
- 45. Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD rules by not cooperating with and providing knowingly false information to a Conservation Police Officer on November 20, 2017.

COUNT V - Violating MPPD Rules in Communications with Conservation Police

- 46. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-45 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 47. MPPD's Policy Manual prohibits officers from "using or disclosing one's status as a member of the Melrose Park Police Department in any way that could reasonably be perceived as an attempt to gain influence or authority for non-department business or activity."
- 48. Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD rules by showing his badge and identifying himself as a Melrose Park Police Officer to the Conservation Police Officer on November 20, 2017, and stating, "We are all in law enforcement here, we all know what's going on."

COUNT VI - Disobeving Lawful Order Regarding Medical Records

49. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-48 above as though fully set forth herein.

- 50. Ofc. Scatchell disobeyed a lawful order from his supervisors by refusing to sign the medical release as instructed, and instead signing a modified version that did not adequately address all of the records that are relevant to his medical condition.
- 51. Upon information and belief, Ofc. Scatchell has also disobeyed a lawful order by interfering with the production of his medical records.

COUNT VII - Disobeying Lawful Order Regarding Time Off to Travel During Medical Leave

- 52. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-51 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 53. Ofc. Scatchell disobeyed a lawful order by traveling to Washington from December 17-22, 2017.
- 54. Upon information and belief, Ofc. Scatchell disobeyed a lawful order by traveling to Harlingen, Texas from December 26-30, 2017.

COUNT VIII - Conduct Unbecoming

- 55. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-54 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 56. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.9(m) prohibits conduct unbecoming an officer, on- or off-duty when the conduct is "contrary to good order, efficiency or morale, or tends to reflect unfavorably upon this department or its members."
- 57. Ofc. Scatchell's activities constitute conduct unbecoming an officer, in violation of MPPD's rules.

COUNT IX - Violating State Law

58. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-57 above as though fully set forth herein.

9

Documents\4846-7526-3583.v1-10/24/18

- 59. MPPD's Policy Manual Section 340.5.1 requires officers to comply with federal, state, local or administrative laws, rules or regulations.
- 60. In assisting Mr. Scavo in possessing and firing a shotgun, Ofc. Scatchell violated state law, rules or regulations, and in violating state law, Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD rules.

COUNT X - Association with a Known Felon

- 61. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-60 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 62. MPPD's Policy Manual Rule 340.5.4 prohibits officers from "Associating on a personal, rather than official basis with persons who demonstrate recurring involvement in serious violations of state or federal laws after the member knows, or reasonably should know of such criminal activities, except as specifically directed and authorized by this department" and section 1050.2(e) provides "Except as required in the performance of official duties or, in the case of immediate relatives, employees shall not develop or maintain personal or financial relationships with any individual they know or reasonably should know ... is a convicted felon ... or who engages in serious violations of state or federal laws."
- 63. Ofc. Scatchell's association with Mr. Scavo constitutes a violation of MPPD's rules.

COUNT XI - Secondary Employment Without Authorization

- 64. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-63 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 65. MPPD's Policy Manual Section 1040.2 requires officers to obtain "prior written approval of the Chief of Police" before engaging in outside employment and Section 1040.5

requires further that officers on disability leave or modified/light duty must seek permission for outside employment.

66. By failing to seek authorization to accept employment as a Guide with I Decoy M Guide Service, Ofc. Scatchell violated MPPD rules.

COUNT XII - Conduct Unbecoming and Violation of Law

- 67. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-66 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 68. On or about November 13, 2017, Deputy Chief Castellan received an anonymous report that Ofc. Scatchell "is calling in sick when, in fact, he is not" and that instead, "He is out HUNTING every morning." As a result, MPPD initiated surveillance of Ofc. Scatchell to attempt to determine if there was any validity to the anonymous report. The surveillance was conducted by an experienced police officer and was conducted frequently over the course of the next month.
- 69. During the course of the surveillance, Ofc. Scatchell's vehicle was frequently observed travelling at excessively high rates of speed and frequently ignoring traffic signs and signals, including within Melrose Park Village limits.
- 70. By either driving in the foregoing manner, or allowing another to drive in that manner while he was a passenger, Ofc. Scatchell has violated MPPD Rules.

COUNT XIII - Disobeying a Direct Order

- 71. Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan refer to and incorporate by reference the allegations in paragraphs 1-70 above as though fully set forth herein.
- 72. On Monday, October 22, 2018, a hearing was scheduled to consider charges against Ofc. Scatchell and he was present in that hearing.

73. On Monday, October 22, 2018, at the Village Community Center at 900 North 25th Street, Melrose Park, after reaffirming a Garrity notice that had previously been issued to, and signed by, Ofc. Scatchell, Deputy Chief Castellan issued a direct order to Ofc. Scatchell to take the witness stand and answer questions but Ofc. Scatchell refused to obey any part of that order. He refused to take the witness stand or answer any questions whatsoever.

74. Ofc. Scatchell's conduct in refusing to answer questions during the BOFPC hearing was insubordinate.

75. Ofc. Scatchell's conduct on October 22, 2018, constituted some substantial shortcoming which renders continuance in employment in some way detrimental to the discipline and efficiency of the public service and something which the law and sound public opinion recognize as cause for the officer no longer occupying his position, and therefore constitutes cause for termination as that term is defined in the Rules and Regulations of the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners of the Village of Melrose Park.

WHEREFORE, Director Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan respectfully request that a hearing be held before the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners of the Village of Melrose Park and that the Board terminate the employment of Officer John Scatchell as a police officer of the Village of Melrose Park. This request is made pursuant to the Board's Rules and Regulations

as well as the provisions of 65 ILCS 5/10-2.1/17.

Dated: October 25, 2018

Sam C. Pitassi

Chief of Police
Village of Melrose Parl

m 111 K

Michael Castellan
Deputy Chief of Police
Village of Melrose Park

Joseph M. Gagliardo Jeffrey S. Fowler Laner Muchin, Ltd. 515 North State Street - Suite 2800 Chicago, Illinois 60654 (312) 467-9800 (312) 467-9479 Fax impeachment as a prior inconsistent statement, that is not the only use. Although the transcript was not a deposition, it was akin to one in this context. Illinois law provides, pursuant to Illinois Supreme Court Rule 212, that a discovery deposition can be used for various reasons, such as an admission, if it is otherwise admissible as an exception to the hearsay rule, as a substitute for an affidavit, or if a deponent whose evidence deposition has not been taken is unable to appear because of death or infirmity. The Board believes that it was entitled to consider the transcript of the interrogation pursuant to the spirit of Supreme Court Rule 212 particularly because Respondent refused to make himself available to Petitoner's questioning.

RULING

The Board finds, based upon the evidence, the materials submitted, and the surrounding facts and circumstances, that, Petitioner has established by a preponderance of the evidence guilt on the charges contained in Counts 1,2, 3(partial),4, 8, 9, 11 & 13.

By reasons of the findings of fact and of guilt herein, cause exists for the discharge of the Respondent from his position as a police officer in the Village of Melrose Park..

Dated at Melrose Park, Illinois, this ______ day of December, 2018.

Police Commissioners of the Village of Melrose Park, Cook County, Illinois

Being Members of the Board of Fire and



John A Scatchell

10/31/2017 3:00 PM Office Visit MRN: GE11793006

Description: 28 year old male Provider: Sandoval, Maryam, MD Department: Brush Hill Im

Scanning Cover Sheet

Click to print Barcode Encounter Cover Sheet for scanning

Scatchell, John A

MRN: GE11793006 Description: 28 year old male

Office Visit 10/31/2017

Provider: Sandoval, Maryam, MD (Internal Medicine)

DMG INTERNAL MEDICINE -ELMHURST, BRUSH HILL

Primary diagnosis: Neck fullness Reason for Visit: Neck Pain

♣○ Reason for Visit

Neck Pain

Progress Notes

Sandoval, Maryam, MD (Physician) - Internal Medicine

John A Scatchell is a 28 year old male.

CC:

Patient presents with:

Neck Pain

28 yo mate who was asked to be seen for acute visit. Accompanied by his parents.

Pt reports waking up with severe right sided neck pain 3 days ago with radiation to shoulder, down arms to finger tips. Associated with numbness and tingling. Unable to recall any kind of trauma, heavy lifting, pushing or pulling. Has been very relaxed and on vacation. Has a very firm, comfortable mattress and pillow.

Additionally, has noticed bulging of muscles in his neck as compared to the left side. Pain free while flat in bed. Worse with movement.

No fevers or chills. No sore throat, cough, ear pressure or rash.

Was being treated with Stelara injections but with resolution of his skin changes, injections were stopped over 2 months ago.

Current Outpatient Prescriptions:

predniSONE 20 MG Oral Tab

by mouth 2 (two) times daily. Disp: 14 tabletRfl: 0

USE 1 SPRAY NASALLY

FLUTICASONE PROPIONATE 50 MCG/ACT Nasal Suspension

TWICE DAILY AS NEEDED Disp: 1 Bottle Rfl: 5

FOR RHINITIS

Montelukast Sodium 10 MG Oral Take 1 tablet (10 mg total) Tab

by mouth daily.

Disp: 30 tabletRfl: 1

Fexofenadine HCI (ALLEGRA

ALLERGY) 180 MG Oral Tab

Take 180 mg by mouth daily.Disp:

Rf:

Past Medical History:

Diagnosis

· Allergic rhinitis

Date

Social History:

Smoking status: Never Smoker

Smokeless tobacco: Never Used

Alcohol use: No



REVIEW OF SYSTEMS:

GENERAL HEALTH: No fever. No chills. No diaphoresis

ENT: No sore throat or congestion

RESPIRATORY: No shortness of breath. No cough. No wheezing

CARDIOVASCULAR: No chest pain, No palpitations.

GI: No abdominal pain. No diarrhea. No constipation, No N/V. Appetite good

MS: Right sided neck pain with radiation down right arm to finger tips

PSYCH: No anxiety. No depression.

SKIN: No lesions. No rash.

BP 107/65 | Pulse 99 | Temp 98 °F (36.7 °C) | Wt 228 lb (103.4 kg) | BMI 34.67 kg/m²

GENERAL: Young male, pain with head movement. No distress otherwise

HEENT: Normocephalic, no visual deficits, no pharyngeal exudates

NECK: No lymphadenopathy or masses palpable

LUNGS: Clear to auscultation bilaterally. No wheezes. No crackles.

CARDIO: S1 S2, regular, no S3, no murmurs

MS: No vertebral tenderness, right paracervical tenderness and right neck fullness without

lymphadenopathy or reproducible pain

NEURO: Normal triceps and biceps reflexes in bilateral upper ext

No tremors or weakness noted.

SKIN: No rash. No suspicious lesions.

ASSESSMENT AND PLAN:

Diagnoses and all orders for this visit:

Cervical radiculopathy with

Neck fullness

No reproducible tenderness or lymphadenopathy.

Positional pain which is radiating most consistent with cervical nerve impingement.

No superimposed intectious sx's or findings noted.

In light of hx of stelars use (but cessation 2 months ago), will check labs including ESR and CBC.

Hold off on imaging.

One week course of prednisone.

If not better, may need to pursue imaging.

Asked pt to call with any change in sx's and with update.

No heavy lifting, pushing or pulling. Will be on vacation until 11/9,

Other orders

- INFLUENZA REFUSED DMG
- predniSONE 20 MG Oral Tab; Take 1 tablet (20 mg total) by mouth 2 (two) times daily.

Annual Physical due on 12/09/1990 Influenza Vaccine(1) due on 09/01/2017 Annual Depression Screen due on 01/12/2018

Orders Placed This Encounter **CBC With Differential With Platelet**

Comp Metabolic Panel (14) Sed Rate, Westergren (Automated) INFLUENZA REFUSED DMG

Meds & Refills for this Visit:

Signed Prescriptions predniSONE 20 MG Oral Tab

Disp Refills 14 teblet

Sig: Take 1 tablet (20 mg total) by mouth 2 (two)

times daily.



imaging & Consults: INFLUENZA REFUSED DMG

Maryam Sandoval, MD

Instructions

After Visit Summary (Printed 10/31/2017)

Additional Documentation

Vitals:

8P 107/65 Pulse 99 Temp 98 °F (36.7 °C) Wt 228 lb BMJ 34.67 kg/m² BSA 2.16 m²

Flowsheets:

Custom Formula Data, DMG TEMP FOR BP BPA COMPARE

Encounter Info: Billing Info, History, Allergies, Detailed Report

Encounter Status

Electronically signed by Sandoval, Maryam, MD on 10/31/17 at 9:20 PM

Additional Encounter Details

Scanning Cover Sheet

All Scans

Questionnaire Details

Referral Information

Elm Time Out

Administrative Information

Coding Query

SmartForms

No SmartForms are associated with this patient,

Infusion Orders

No relevant orders to display.

Medication Waste Documentation

Orders Placed

CBC WITH DIFFERENTIAL WITH PLATELET (Resulted 10/31/2017, Abnormal)
COMP METABOLIC PANEL (14) (Resulted 10/31/2017)
SED RATE, WESTERGREN (AUTOMATED) (Resulted 10/31/2017)
OFFICE/OUTPT VISIT, EST, LEVL III



Medication Changes

As of 10/31/2017 3:59 PM

Refills

Start Date

End Date

Added: predniSONE 20 MG Oral Tab

0

10/31/2017

11/7/2017

Take 1 tablet (20 mg total) by mouth 2 (two) times daily. - Oral

Calcipotriene

Discontinued: Calcipotriene 0.005 % External Solution (Patient discontinued)
Discontinued: CALCIPOTRIENE 0.005 % External Cream (Patient discontinued)
Discontinued: Clindamycin Phosphate 1 % External Lotion (Patient discontinued)

Clobetasoi Propionate

Discontinued: Clobetasol Propionate 0.05 % External Cream (Duplicate therapy)
Discontinued: Clobetasol Propionate 0.05 % External Solution (Patient discontinued)

Visit Diagnoses

Neck fullness R22.1 Cervical radiculopathy M54.12

Immunizations Given

Not given: Influenza Vaccine Refused Deferred (Patient Refused)

John A Scatchell

1/12/2017 1:00 PM Office Visit MRN: GE11793006

Description: 28 year old male Provider: Sandoval, Maryam, MD Department: Brush Hill Im

Scanning Cover Sheet

Click to print Barcode Encounter Cover Sheet for scanning

Scatchell, John A

MRN: GE11793006 Description: 28 year old male

Office Visit 1/12/2017

Provider: Sandoval, Maryam, MD (Internal Medicine)

DMG INTERNAL MEDICINE -

Primary diagnosis: Guttate psorlasis

ELMHURST, BRUSH HILL Reason for Visit: Rash

THE SOLITOR VISIT.

₽ Reason for Visit

Rash

Progress Notes

Sandoval, Maryam, MD (Physician) • Internal Medicine

John A Scatchell is a 28 year old male. CC:

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006)

Encounter Date: 03/10/2015

I sent you the note via MyChart. Let me know if you need a note to return to 3:53 PM (**) work too.

work too.
Hope you continue to feel better with rest and the new medications.

These neck problems can drag on for weeks but should definitely improve over the next week.

Keep me posted.

Dr. S

Last read by John A Scatchell at 5:02 PM on 11/9/2017.

Production of the Company of the production of the Company of the



Cozzi, Karen, CMA routed this conversation to Sandovai, Maryam, MD

3:31 PM

11:28 AM



John A Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD



I'm not sure, I still haven't improved much. Last night I felt better and today not so much. Maybe until Friday and see how I feel as the week progresses?

11:35 AM

Sandoval, Maryam, MD to John A Scatchell

I would be happy to give you a note.

Do you want to shoot for a return next week?

Mon? Tuesday? Later?

Just write me back ASAP and I will draft the letter and send it to you via MyChart.

Best

Dr. Sandoval

Last read by John A Scatchell at 11:29 AM on 11/9/2017.



EXHIBIT CHES 2 WIT: SANDOVAL DATE: 10219

November 8, 2017

Gibson, Regine routed this conversation to Sandoval, Maryam, MD

9:39 AM



Gibson, Regina

A Note

9:38 AM



From: John A Scatchell
To: Sandoval, Maryam, MD
Sent 11/7/2017 9:24 PM CST
Subject: Visit Follow-up Question

Hi Dr, sorry we've been playing phone tag the last day or so. I picked up both prescriptions and started those this evening. Would it be possible to have a note for

MS 021

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006) Printed by Biggs, Fay K. [7313] at 5/22/18 2:4... Page 20 of 66

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006)

Encounter Date: 03/10/2015

work? I am supposed to return to work on Thursday the 9th. As of now I'm still in a lot of pain and have been using the heating pad often. The swelling has gone down a little, but it is still visible and the numbness/tingling sensation has been more prevalent in recent days down my right shoulder and arm.

November 7, 2017





HI Dr, sorry we've been playing phone tag the last day or so. I picked up both 9:24 PM prescriptions and started those this evening. Would it be possible to have a note for work? I am supposed to return to work on Thursday the 9th. As of now I'm still in a lot of pain and have been using the heating pad often. The swelling has gone down a little, but it is still visible and the numbness/tingling sensation has been more prevalent in recent days down my right shoulder and arm.

Additional Documentation

Encounter Info: Billing Info, History, Allergies, Detailed Report

Communications



Letter sent to John A Scatchell Sent 11/9/2017

Encounter Status

Closed by Sandoval, Maryam, MD on 11/9/17 at 3:53 PM

Additional Encounter Details

Scanning Cover Sheet

All Scans

Questionnaire Details

Administrative

Orders Placed

Medication Renewals and Changes

As of 11/9/2017 3:53 PM

None

Visit Diagnoses

None

John A Scatchell

11/6/2017 Telephone MRN: GE11793006

Description: 28 year old male Provider: Sandoval, Maryam, MD Department: Highland Internal MHS 022

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006) Printed by Biggs, Fay K. [7313] at 5/22/18 2:4... Page 21 of 66

Name: John A. Scatchell | DOB: 12/9/1988 | MRN: GE11793006 | PCP: MARYAM SANDOVAL, MD

Letter Details

DuPage Medical Group

DMG INTERNAL MEDICINE - ELIMURST BRUSH HILL 133 Brush Hill Road Suite 411 Emburst IL 6012

November 9, 2017

CONFIDENTIAL

To whom it may concern:

I am the primary care physician for your employee, Mr. John Scatchell. He was seen and evaluated by myself in the office for an acute musculoskeletal condition that has not yet resolved. He remains on active treatment and has been advised to continue to rest at home. Please excuse the patient from work until further notice.

Thank you for you understanding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions.

Sincerely,

Meryam N. Sandoval, MD

This letter was initially viewed by John A Scotchell at 11/9/2017 4:30 PM.

MyChart* licensed from Epic Systems Corp ration @ 1999 - 2016

.

X ID, as of _____

VMP/SCATCHELL JR 120

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE) 1793006)

Eracounter Date: 03/10/2015

Cozzi, Karen, CMA routed this conversation to Sandoval, Maryam, MD

11/21/17 3:24 PM



Cozzi, Karen, CMA

型 Note

From: John A Scatchell
To: Sandoval, Maryam, MD
Sent: 11/21/2017 2:07 PM CST
Subject: Visit Follow-up Question

11/21/17 3:24 PM



Hi Dr Sandoval,

I just wanted to touch base with you. I still have a considerable amount of pain, particularly if I don't take any pills for a prolonged period of time. The numbness in my right arm comes and goes all day. Also if I move my neck too fast or too far, I get a quick shooting sensations down my whole arm. I haven't been engaged in really any activity at all except stretches and have been applying heat/cold around the clock.

John A Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD



Hi Dr Sandoval,

11/21/17 2:07 PM

I just wanted to touch base with you, I still have a considerable amount of pain, particularly if I don't take any pills for a prolonged period of time. The numbness in my right arm comes and goes all day. Also if I move my neck too fast or too far, I get a quick shooting sensations down my whole arm. I haven't been engaged in really any activity at all except stretches and have been applying heat/cold around the clock.

Additional Documentation

Encounter Info: Billing Info, History, Allergies, Detailed Report

Encounter Status

Closed by Sandoval, Maryam, MD on 11/21/17 at 3:56 PM

Additional Encounter Details

Scanning Cover Sheet All Scans Questionnaire Details

Administrative

EXHIBIT CHEF? 4 WIT SANDOV AL DATE: 10-219

Orders Placed

EMG/NCV TEST(S), PHYSIATRY (DMG) Authorized

MS 018

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006) Printed by Biggs, Fay K. [7313] at 5/22/18 2:4... Page 17 of 66

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006)

Encounter Date: 03/10/2015

Best.

Dr. Sandoval

Last read by John A Scatchell at 12:47 PM on 11/27/2017.

Cozzi, Karen, CMA routed this conversation to Sandoval, Maryam, MD

7:12 AM



Cozzi, Karen, CMA

過Note

7:12 AM

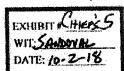


From: John A Scatchell To: Sandoval, Maryam, MD Sent 11/26/2017 9:52 PM CST Subject: Visit Follow-up Question

Hi Dr Sandoval

I scheduled my appointment the day you messaged me. The earliest that they could get me in at any of their locations is December 4th, so that's the date I took. Would it be possible to get an updated Dr's note for work that allows me to do light exercise? I feel the best after I stretch and then allly heat/cold. The last few days has been better on the pain, but the numbness still persists.

Thanks



November 26, 2017

John A Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD



Hi Dr Sandoval,

I scheduled my appointment the day you messaged me. The earliest that they could get me in at any of their locations is December 4th, so that's the date I took. Would it be possible to get an updated Dr's note for work that allows me to do light exercise? I feel the best after I stretch and then allly heat/cold. The last few days has been better on the pain, but the numbness still persists.

Thanks

Additional Documentation

Encounter Info: Billing Info, History, Allergies, Detailed Report

Communications

MS 016

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006) Printed by Biggs, Fay K. [7313] at 5/22/18 2:4... Page 15 of 66

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006)

Encounter Date: 03/10/2015

John A Scatchell

11/27/2017 Patient Email MRN: GE11793006

Description: 28 year old male Provider. Sandoval, Maryam, MD Department Brush Hill Im

Scatchell, John A

MRN: GE11793006 Description: 28 year old male

Patient Email 11/27/2017 DMG INTERNAL MEDICINE -ELMHURST, BRUSH HILL

Provider: Sandoval, Maryam, MD (Internal Medicine)

Conversation: Visit Follow-up Question

(Newest Message First)

Sandoval, Maryam, MD

A Note

11/27/17 5:28 PM



Already called pt and sent new letter.

Cozzi, Karen, CMA routed this conversation to Sandoval, Meryam,

11/27/17 1:17 PM



Cozzi, Karen, CMA

Note الك

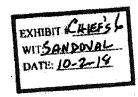
11/27/17 1:17 PM



From: John A Scatchell To: Sandoval, Maryam, MD Sent: 11/27/2017 12:43 PM CST Subject: Visit Follow-up Question

Hi Dr Sandoval

Sorry to be a bother. I was hoping to remain off work and be able to exercise lightly (walking/stretching/light cardio) until the results of the test on the 4th. Light duty at work would entail me sitting around all day and doing almost nothing. I did light duty the last time I was hurt a few years ago and sitting around all day in a chair made me feel worse.



John A Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD



Hi Dr Sandoval,

11/27/17 12:43 PM

Sorry to be a bother. I was hoping to remain off work and be able to exercise lightly (walking/stretching/light cardio) until the results of the test on the 4th. Light duty at work would entail me sitting around all day and doing almost nothing. I did light duty

MS 014

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006) Printed by Biggs, Fay K. [7313] at 5/22/18 2:4... Page 13 of 66

Name: John A. Scatchell | DDB: 12/9/1988 | MRN: GE11793006 | PCP: MARYAM SANDOVAL, ND

Letter Details

DuPage Medical Group

WE CARE FOR YOU

DMG INTERNAL MEDICINE - LOMBARD, HIGHLAND AVENUE 2340 Highland Avenue, Suite 210 Lombard IL 60146 638-932-2620

November 27, 2017

To whom it may concern:

I am the primary care physician for your employee, Mr. John Scatchell.

The patient remains under my care for an ongoing medical problem which has improved but not resolved. He has been advised to resume light exercises and may walk outside of his home. However, he is not able to return to his full time work pending completion and review of ordered tests.

Thank you for your understanding and cooperation. Please call with any remaining questions.

Sincerely,

Maryam N. Sandoval, MD

This letter was initially viewed by John A Scatchell at 11/27/2017 6:19 PM.

MyChart® licensed from Epic Systems Corporation © 1999 - 2016

EXHIBIT CARES TO WIT SANDOVAL DATE: 10-2-18

for ID, as of 1918

VMP/SCATCHELL JR 121

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006)

Concentric needle EMG reveals evidence of increased insertional activity, membrane irritability, in the right deltoid where recruitment is slightly diminished

Conclusion

No root pattern is identified, EMG testing findings of this electrodiagnostic study are limited to the right deltoid and suggestive of possible partial right C5 and/or C6 root kritability

Plan F/u Dr Sandoval

Ellen Voronov, M.D.



Instructions

After Visit Summary (Automatic SnapShot taken 12/4/2017)

Additional Documentation

Vitals:

Wt 228 lb (103.4 kg) BMI 34.67 kg/m² BSA 2.16 m² More Vitals

Flowsheets:

Custom Formula Data

Encounter Info: Billing Info, History, Allergies, Detailed Report

Communications

Chart Routed to Sandoval, Maryam, MD

Encounter Status

Electronically signed by Voronov, Ellen 1, MD on 12/4/17 at 10:46 PM

Encounter Reviewed By

Sandoval, Maryam, MD on 12/5/2017 12:26 PM

Additional Encounter Details

Scanning Cover Sheet

All Scans

Questionnaire Details

Referral Information

Elm Time Out

Administrative Information

Coding Query

SmartForms

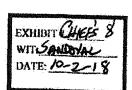
No Smartforms are associated with this patient,

Infusion Orders

No relevant orders to display.

MS 095

Scatchell, John A (MR # GE11793006) DOB: 12/09/1988 Printed by [11996] at 7/25/18 8:51 AM





ADMINISTRATIVE NOTICE/WARNING TO OFFICER JOHN SCATCHELL, JR.

RE: INVESTIGATION OF JANUARY 9, 2018

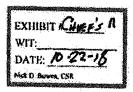
- 1. We received information that you may have been involved in a situation where a felon was in possession of and used a firearm. We are conducting an investigation into the allegations that were reported to us.
- 2. You are hereby advised that you are given immunity from criminal prosecution on the basis of your answers to the questions you are asked today. Stated another way, nothing you say in this investigation will be given to any Illinois or federal law enforcement agents or offices.
- 3. Additionally, nothing that you say during the interrogation today can or will be used against you in any criminal proceeding.
- 4. This is not to say that the matter will or will not be referred to the appropriate law enforcement officials for investigation and/or prosecution in their discretion. Only that your statements will not be disclosed to them at any time or in any investigation or criminal proceeding.
- 5. Having been given immunity as set forth above, you are hereby warned that because of that immunity, you may not refuse to answer the questions on the ground that the answers may incriminate you. Accordingly, if you refuse to answer the questions, you will be subject to discipline up to and including your dismissal for insubordination for failing to comply with our directive that you answer our questions related to this investigation.

I acknowledge receiving the above notice and warning, and state that I fully understand what it says and means, and that I am not under any mental impairment or disability.

Dated: 1/9/18	
	John Scatchell, Jr.
	for ID, as of 19 S

4822-0747-1450.v1-1/5/18

CHIEF'S EXHIBIT



 $a \supset$

Page 1					Page 3
STATE OF ILLINOIS)			1	INDEX	-
) SS:			2	JOHN SCATCHELL	EXAMINATION
COUNTY OF COOK)			3	By Mr. Fowler	a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a a
				wy 170. FOWIER	•
			4	_	
IN RE THE MATTER OF:			5	EXHIBITS	l
THE INTERROGATION OF JOHN SCATCHELL.			6	NUMBER	MARKED FOR ID
Officer of the Melrose Park			7	Scatchell Exhibit	
Police Department.			8	No. 1	4
Total Supra History	Í		9	No. 2	5
			10	No. 3	11
			11	No. 4	12
THE DATE OF STREET	į		12	No. 5	
THE INTERROGATION OF OFFICER					13
JOHN SCATCHELL, taken before CORDELIA BUSSE WERT,			13	No. 6	17
a licensed Certified Shorthand Reporter of the			14	No. 7	19
State of Illinois, License No. 84-2985, taken at			15	No. 8	36
the Melrose Park Village Hall, 1000 North 25th			16	No. 9	49
Avenue, Multi-Purpose Room, Metrose Park,			17	No. 10	52
Illinois, on the 9th day of January, 2018, at			18	No. 11	63
3:46 p.m.			19	No. 12	70
			20	No. 13	78
			21	No. 14	
					92
\			22	No. 15	94
			23	No. 16	96
			24	No. 17	114
Page 2					Page 4
1 PRESENT:		1		MR. FOWLER: This	_
2		2	T.		
3 LANER MUCHIN, LTD., By: MR. JEFFREY S. FOWLER				hn Scatchell being cond	
4 515 North State Street, Suite 2800		3		otice and pursuant to the	Police Officer
Chicago, Illinois 60654		4	D	isciplinary Act.	
5 (312) 467-9800	01:45:58	5		Mark this as Exhib	it No. 1,
jfowler@lanermuchin.com 6		6	pl	case.	
Appeared on behalf of the Village of		7		(Scatchell Ex No. 1	was marked as of
7 Metrose Park;		8		1/9/18.)	
8 FRATERNAL ORDER OF POLICE, By: MR. CHRISTOPHER COOPER		9	BV N	MR. FOWLER:	
9 Legal Defense Plan Antomey	01:46:22				
LAW OFFICE OF CHRISTOPHER COOPER, INC.	01.40:22			Officer Scatchell, pri	_
79 West Monroe Street, Suite 1213 Chicago, Illinois 60603		11		conversation with your	•
11 (312) 473-2968		12		ered to him a document.	
cooperlaw3234@gmail.com		13		anges on it. I have just:	
12		14	docu	ment as Exhibit 1 and te	ndered it to you.
Appeared on behalf of Officer Scatchell. 13	01:46:36	15		Is that your signature	
14		16	right	side?	
15		17	_	Yes, it is.	
ALSO PRESENT: Mr. Sam C. Pitassi, Director 16 Deputy Chief Steven Rogowski					
Deputy Chief Michael Castellan		18		Okay. You understa	
17 Mr. Raul Rodriguez, FOP Lodge 19		19		instructed - that you ar	
,,,	01:46:46	20	the q	uestions that we ask you	today?
18		21	Α	Yes.	
19 20					
19 20 21		22	O	. Okay. Largely I'm 2	oing to go through
19 20 21 22		22 23		Okay. Largely I'm g	
19 20 21			a chr	 Okay. Largely I'm g onology of what's happe couple of things first. 	

1 (Pages 1 to 4)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 5			Page 7
	1	(Scatchell Ex No. 2 was marked as of		1	Q. There's one document here that I'm not
	2	1/9/18.)		2	familiar with and I think it may be pertinent. So
	3	BY MR. FOWLER:		3	give me just a second.
	4	Q. I show you what's been marked as		4	What I would like to do is to take out
01:47:22	5	Exhibit 2.	01:50:44	5	these two pages of what you've brought and mark it
	6	Do you recognize this as a memo that		6	so that we'll all have a copy of it (indicating).
	7	you received on or about December 8, 2017?		7	MR. COOPER: Let me see.
	8	A. Yes, I do.		8	MR. FOWLER: (Tendering documents,)
	9	Q. When did you receive this?		9	MR. COOPER: Well, my intuition tells
01:47:34	10	A. December 8th, I believe.	01:51:12	10	me that that's not the best approach at this
	11	Q. How did you receive it?		11	time.
	12	A. Via Department email and then an		12	If you want his medical records
	13	officer served me at the door, at my front door.		13	MR. FOWLER: Are you willing for him to
	14	Q. Who was the officer?		14	sign a release so that we can get all of his
01:47:46	15	 Officer Nocita, Investigator Nocita. 	01:51:26	15	medical records?
	16	Q. Now, when you received the letter, did		16	MR. COOPER: At some point in time but
	17	you read it?		17	not today. I mean, you took the words right
	18	A. Yes.		18	out of my mouth.
	19	Q. Okay.		19	MR. FOWLER: But at some point in
01:47:52	20	 I had already read it prior to him. 	01:51:36	20	time -
	21	Q. You had read it by email		21	MR. COOPER: You can't do it today.
	22	A. Correct.		22	But if you want to ask him questions as to
	23	Q. — when you received it by email?		23	this document, first of all, it's my position
	24	A. Correct.		24	he can't answer the question because he's not
		Page 6			Page 8
	1	Q. Then you understood that and you		1	a physician.
	2	understand by this memo that you also have been		2	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to
	3	ordered to answer the questions that I ask you,		3	answer whatever he can. If he can't answer,
	4	right?		4	then he'll tell me that.
01:48:08	5	A. Correct.	01:52:10	5	MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for
	6				
	•	Q. And you're required to answer them		6	
	7	Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can?		6 7	you to ask questions based on the document, I
	-			-	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's
	7	truthfully and as accurately as you can?		7	you to ask questions based on the document, I
01:48:18	7	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct.	01:52:30	7 8 9	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into
01:48:18	7 8 9	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents	01:52:30	7 8 9	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document
01:48:18	7 8 9 10 11	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes.	01:52:30	7 8 9	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.
01:48:18	7 8 9 10	A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you?	01:52:30	7 8 9 10	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not - well, recognize that this is an investigative
	7 8 9 10 11	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes.	01:52:30	7 8 9 10 11	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not well,
01:48:18	7 8 9 10 11 12	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring?	01:52:30 01:52:38	7 8 9 10 11 12	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not - well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence. Are you willing to give me the
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you		7 8 9 10 11 12 13	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not - well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes		7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not - well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence. Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for.
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating).		7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not - well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence. Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for. MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating). MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I		7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not — well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence. Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for. MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document today.
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating). MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I come around to see them instead of handing		7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not - well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence. Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for. MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document today. Now, whether we call it evidence or material
01:48:32	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating). MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I come around to see them instead of handing them to me?	01:52:38	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not – well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence. Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for. MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document today. Now, whether we call it evidence or material for the purpose of an interrogation, no, I
01:48:32	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating). MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I come around to see them instead of handing them to me? MR. COOPER: Well, if you understand	01:52:38	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not - well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence. Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for. MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document today. Now, whether we call it evidence or material for the purpose of an interrogation, no, I will not allow this document to become part
01:48:32	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating). MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I come around to see them instead of handing them to me? MR. COOPER: Well, if you understand what these are, we can hand them to you.	01:52:38	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence. MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not - well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence. Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for. MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document today. Now, whether we call it evidence or material for the purpose of an interrogation, no, I

2 (Pages 5 to 8)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 9			Page 11
	1	MR. FOWLER: Okay.		1	MR. FOWLER: Mark this one, please.
	2	BY MR. FOWLER;		2	(Scatchell Ex No. 3 was marked as of
	3	Q. So, Officer Scatchell, do you		3	1/9/18.)
	4	understand that the letter that I've handed you		4	BY MR. FOWLER:
01:53:14	5	marked as Exhibit 2, the second page, the third	01:55:26	5	Q. Showing you what's been marked as
	6	paragraph, says: You're ordered to bring and		6	Exhibit 3, did you receive this letter?
	7	present any relevant evidence, documents, photos,		7	A. Yes, Idid.
	8	materials or recordings with you to this meeting		8	Q. When did you receive it?
	9	so that such information, if appropriate and		9	A. On or about the 20th of December.
01:53:28	10	relevant, can be considered as part of the	01:55:36	-	Q. How did you receive it?
	11	investigation, including, but not limited to, your	01.55.56	11	A. Email and also served at the front
	12	medical records relating to your medical leave		12	door.
	13	since November 9, 2017, and your recreational		13	
	14	activities during the period that you've been on		14	Q. By whom? A. Detective Gvist.
01:53:42	15	leave since November 9, 2017, and your	01:55:46		
	16	participation or involvement in potential illegal	01.33.46	16	Q. And when you received it, you read it?
	17	activities by a known felon on or about November			A. Yes.
	18	20, 2017, and your contact with any other law		17	Q. And you understood by this letter,
	19	enforcement agencies that may lead to criminal		18	you're also instructed to answer the questions
01:53:58		prosecution on or about November 20, 2017; you	03.55.65	19	that I ask you today truthfully and accurately?
01,00,00	21	understood that in the letter?	01:55:56		A. Yes.
	22	A. Correct.		21	Q. Do you have any medical or
	23			22	psychological condition that makes you incapable
	24	Q. And in light of that instruction, the		23	of participating in this interview today?
	64	only documents that you brought are those that		24	A. Not to my knowledge.
		Page 10			Page 12
	1		l .		
		you've tendered to me today?	•	1	O. Are there any physical limitations that
	2	A. Correct.		1 2	Q. Are there any physical limitations that we need to accommodate for you today?
		•			we need to accommodate for you today?
	2	A. Correct.		2	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable.
01:54:22	2 3	Correct. But you're not willing to provide me	01:56:18	2	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you
01:54:22	2 3 4	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today?	01:56:18	2 3 4 5	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le
01:54:22	2 3 4 5	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise	01:56:18	2 3 4 5	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le me know that?
01:54:22	2 3 4 5	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me,	01:56:18	2 3 4 5 6 7	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le me know that? A. I will.
01:54:22	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney	01:56:18	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the		2 3 4 5 6 7 8	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you	01:56:18	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you let the know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you let me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?
01:54:38	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.	01:56:32	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you let me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release. MR. FOWLER: Okay.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you let me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that?
01:54:38	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release. MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER:	01:56:32	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you let me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that? A. They gave me a written copy of it which
01:54:38	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release. MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. So my question is: Since this is the	01:56:32	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you let me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that?
01:54:38	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release. MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today —	01:56:32	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you let me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that? A. They gave me a written copy of it which
01:54:38 01:54:54	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release. MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today — A. Right.	01:56:32	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you let me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that? A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed.
01:54:38	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release. MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today — A. Right. Q. — are you going to follow Mr. Cooper's	01:56:32	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that? A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed. (Scatchell Ex No. 4 was marked as of
01:54:38 01:54:54	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release. MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today — A. Right. Q. — are you going to follow Mr. Cooper's advice and not allow me to have these documents or	01:56:32 01:56:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that? A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed. (Scatchell Ex No. 4 was marked as of 1/9/18.)
01:54:38 01:54:54	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release. MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today — A. Right. Q. — are you going to follow Mr. Cooper's advice and not allow me to have these documents or copies of these documents today?	01:56:32 01:56:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you let me know that? A. I will. Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that? A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed. (Scatchell Ex No. 4 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER:
01:54:38 01:54:54	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Correct. Q. But you're not willing to provide me with copies of or allow me to keep the documents that you've tendered today? MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise you that — and he's here listening to me, that it's my recommendation as his attorney that he disallow you from copying any of the documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release. MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today — A. Right. Q. — are you going to follow Mr. Cooper's advice and not allow me to have these documents or	01:56:32 01:56:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	we need to accommodate for you today? A. I'm comfortable. Q. If at any time in the process you determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le me know that? A. I will, Q. When did you become employed by the Village of Melrose Park Police Department? A. 2012. Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that? A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed. (Scatchell Ex No. 4 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as

3 (Pages 9 to 12)

		Page 13			Page 15
	1	A. It's a standard operating procedure		1	felons?
	2	form which I signed off on.		2	A. I'm not aware of that.
	3	Q. And that's your signature on the		3	Q. Okay. You're aware that you're
	4	document?		4	required to be truthful during investigations?
01:57:16	5	A. Yes, it is - well, actually there's no	01:58:56	5	A. Yes.
	6	signature, just my name.		6	Q. Any reason to believe that any of the
	7	Q. Okay. You put your name there?		7	rules that I just mentioned that you said you were
	8	A. Yes.		8	aware of do root apply to you?
	9	Q. And you received this in or about		9	A. Well, you stated that it says felons,
01:57:24	10	September of 2012?	01:59:10	10	and the verbiage in the SOP says persons who
	11	A. Yes.		11	exhibit a recurring pattern of violating state and
	12	(Scatchell Ex No. 5 was marked as of		12	federal laws. It does not say felons.
	13	1/9/18.)	reason and the second	13	Q. Okay. The question that I asked you,
	14	BY MR. FOWLER:		14	though, was: With respect to the policies that
01:57:42	15	Q. Showing you what's been marked as	01:59:22		you said you were aware of
	16	Exhibit No. 5, what is that?		16	A. Uh-huh.
	17	A. A Melrose Park employee acknowledgement		17	
	18	form.		18	Q. — do you have any reason to believe that those policies do not apply to you?
	19	Q. Is that your name on the document?		19	
01:57:52	20	A. Yes, it is.	01:59:30		A. No, I don't.
	21	Q. Is that your signature on the document?	01.39.30	21	Q. You started in 2012, and at some
	22	A. Yes, it is.		22	point within a short time after that, you were
	23	Q. Did you sign this on or about August		23	injured at work?
	24	31, 2012?		24	A. Yes. Q. What was that injury?
		Page 14			D
	1	A. Yes.			Page 16
	2			1	A. Well, which - I'm not sure which
		 Q. And by signing this document, were you 	1	2	injury you're
		achanuladaing that was had manisted a seem of the	1	-	
	3	acknowledging that you had received a copy of the		3	Q. The first injury you had.
01·58·10	4	Melrose Park employee procedures?		4	Q. The first injury you had.A. On the job?
01:58:10	4 5	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes.	02:00:00	4 5	Q. The first injury you had.A. On the job?Q. Yes.
01:58:10	4 5 6	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of	02:00:00	4 5 6	Q. The first injury you had.A. On the job?Q. Yes.A. That would have been, I believe,
01:58:10	4 5 6 7	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting	02:00:00	4 5 6 7	 Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014.
01:58:10	4 5 6 7 8	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur?	02:00:00	4 5 6 7 8	Q. The first injury you had.A. On the job?Q. Yes.A. That would have been, I believe,
	4 5 6 7 8	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes.		4 5 6 7 8	 Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a
	4 5 6 7 8 9	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has	02:00:00	4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb
	4 5 6 7 8 9	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for		4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building
	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has		4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb
	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes.		4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building
01:58:18	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures		4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building
01:58:18	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures regarding restrictions during the use of sick		4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building after making physical and verbal threats to
01:58:18	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures regarding restrictions during the use of sick time?	02:00:12	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building after making physical and verbal threats to nurses. So myself and my partner performed a
01:58:18	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures regarding restrictions during the use of sick	02:00:12	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building after making physical and verbal threats to nurses. So myself and my partner performed a take-down of him. At that time I did not feel anything,
01:58:10 01:58:18 01:58:30	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures regarding restrictions during the use of sick time?	02:00:12	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building after making physical and verbal threats to nurses. So myself and my partner performed a take-down of him. At that time I did not feel anything, but several hours later, my back and neck area
01:58:18	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures regarding restrictions during the use of sick time? A. Yes.	02:00:12	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building after making physical and verbal threats to nurses. So myself and my partner performed a take-down of him. At that time I did not feel anything, but several hours later, my back and neck area were throbbing. Then I notified at the time
01:58:18 01:58:30	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures regarding restrictions during the use of sick time? A. Yes. Q. You're aware of procedures requiring	02:00:12	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building after making physical and verbal threats to nurses. So myself and my partner performed a take-down of him. At that time I did not feel anything, but several hours later, my back and neck area were throbbing. Then I notified at the time Lieutenant Rogowski the follow day, I believe, and
01:58:18	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures regarding restrictions during the use of sick time? A. Yes. Q. You're aware of procedures requiring you to report contact with law enforcement?	02:00:12	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building after making physical and verbal threats to nurses. So myself and my partner performed a take-down of him. At that time I did not feel anything, but several hours later, my back and neck area were throbbing. Then I notified at the time Lieutenant Rogowski the follow day, I believe, and I told him the following day I couldn't move. I
01:58:18 01:58:30	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures regarding restrictions during the use of sick time? A. Yes. Q. You're aware of procedures requiring you to report contact with law enforcement? A. Yes.	02:00:12	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building after making physical and verbal threats to nurses. So myself and my partner performed a take-down of him. At that time I did not feel anything, but several hours later, my back and neck area were throbbing. Then I notified at the time Lieutenant Rogowski the follow day, I believe, and I told him the following day I couldn't move. I had severe restriction of my neck and severe pain.
01:58:18 01:58:30	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Melrose Park employee procedures? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that the Village of Melrose Park has procedures relating to reporting injuries when they occur? A. Yes. Q. And you're aware that Melrose Park has procedures relating to obtaining permission for secondary employment? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there are procedures regarding restrictions during the use of sick time? A. Yes. Q. You're aware of procedures requiring you to report contact with law enforcement? A. Yes. Q. You're aware that there's ethics rules?	02:00:12	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. The first injury you had. A. On the job? Q. Yes. A. That would have been, I believe, February of 2014. Q. Tell us about that injury. A. I got in a physical altercation with a subject who was mentally unstable at Gottlieb Hospital. He was told not to enter the building and he proceeded to try to enter the building after making physical and verbal threats to nurses. So myself and my partner performed a take-down of him. At that time I did not feel anything, but several hours later, my back and neck area were throbbing. Then I notified at the time Lieutenant Rogowski the follow day, I believe, and I told him the following day I couldn't move. I

4 (Pages 13 to 16)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

	Page 17			Page 19
1	Q. I think you said that that was February		1	Q. Do you remember which doctor it was?
2	of 2014?		2	A. I saw Nurse Practitioner Paulette
3	A. Yes, I believe it was,		3	Peiereisel. As per the HMO, you have to see a
4	Q. Could it have been 2015?		4	nurse practitioner first. Then I saw Dr. Sandoval
5	A. It could have been, yes.	02:04:14	5	who's my primary care physician.
6	Q. Okay.		6	(Scatchell Ex No. 7 was marked as of
7	(Scatchell Ex No. 6 was marked as of		7	1/9/18.)
8	1/9/18.)		8	BY MR. FOWLER:
9	BY MR, FOWLER:		9	Q. Showing you what's been marked as
	Q. I'm now handing you what's been marked	02:04:50	10	Exhibit 7, this is a group exhibit with a bunch of
11	as Exhibit 6.		11	different pages, and I want to go through them one
	Do you recognize this form?		12	at a time.
	A. I recognize it from recent.		13	A. Okay.
	Q. Is this the employer's first report of		14	Q. The first pages, that's - there's a
	injury concerning the injury that you just talked	02:05:00	15	note dated February 15th from Paulette Feiereisel,
			16	NP. That's the nurse practitioner you just
		1	17	referred to?
			18	A. February 5th.
			19	MR. COOPER: February 5th.
		02:05:10	20	BY MR. FOWLER:
	•		21	Q. Okay. That's the nurse practitioner
			22	you just referred to?
			23	A. Yes.
24	Q. Now, you were telling us that as a		24	Q. You obtained this note and submitted it
	Page 18			Page 20
1	result of that incident, you were injured. How	j	1	to your supervisor?
2	were you injured?		2	A. Yes, I did.
3	A. I sustained injuries to my neck and		3	Q. The next page that's marked 110 on the
4	back region. I'm not entirely sure how I was		4	bottom, can you tell me what that is, please?
5	injured because I'm not a doctor, but I know that	02:05:28	5	A. This is a To/From from myself to Chief
6	at some point during the proceedings with the		6	Pitassi in short explaining the incident, not with
7	subject that we encountered was when I sustained		7	all details but with pertinent details.
8	an injury because I felt perfectly fine before and		8	Q. And is that your signature?
9	then slightly thereafter is when I felt pain.		9	A. It is.
10	Then the following day, I had severe pain and loss	02:05:42	10	Q. The next page that's on the bottom
11	of motion.		11	right marked 111, what is that?
12	Q. As a result of that injury, you		12	A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner
13	reported it to the Department, your supervisor?		13	Feiereisel.
14	A. Yes, I did.		14	Q. You obtained this on or about February
15	Q. Who did you report it to?	02:05:52	15	9, 2015?
16	A. Lieutenant Rogowski.		16	A. Yes.
17	Q. And you then sought medical treatment?		17	Q. You submitted it to your supervisor
18	A. Yes, I did.		18	around then?
	Q. And the doctor put you off work for a	1	19	A. Yes.
19		1		.
19 20	while?	02:05:58	20	Q. The next page marked 112, can won tell
		02:05:58	21	Q. The next page marked 112, can you tell me what this one is?
20	while?	02:05:58		me what this one is?
20 21	while? A. Yes, she did.	02:05:58	21	
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 1 2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 16 17 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	Q. I think you said that that was February of 2014? A. Yes, I believe it was. Q. Could it have been 2015? A. It could have been, yes. Q. Okay. (Scatchell Ex No. 6 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR, FOWLER: Q. I'm now handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 6. Do you recognize this form? A. I recognize it from recent. Q. Is this the employer's first report of injury concerning the injury that you just talked about? A. Yes. Q. This shows a date of report of 2/6 of 2015. Does your refresh your recollection as to when that injury occurred? A. That seems correct, yes. Q. Okay. So rather than '14, it was '15? A. Correct. Q. Now, you were telling us that as a Page 18 result of that incident, you were injured. How were you injured? A. I sustained injuries to my neck and back region. I'm not entirely sure how I was injured because I'm not a doctor, but I know that at some point during the proceedings with the subject that we encountered was when I sustained an injury because I'm not a doctor, but I know that at some point during the proceedings with the subject that we encountered was when I sustained an injury because I felt perfectly fine before and then slightly thereafter is when I felt pain. Then the following day, I had severe pain and loss of motion. Q. As a result of that injury, you reported it to the Department, your supervisor? A. Yes, I did. Q. Who did you report it to?	Q. I think you said that that was February of 2014? A. Yes, I believe it was. Q. Could it have been 2015? A. It could have been, yes. Q. Okay. (Scatchell Ex No. 6 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR, FOWLER: Q. I'm now handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 6. Do you recognize this form? A. I recognize it from recent. Q. Is this the employer's first report of injury concerning the injury that you just talked about? A. Yes. Q. This shows a date of report of 2/6 of 2015. Does your refresh your recollection as to when that injury occurred? A. That seems correct, yes. Q. Okay. So rather than '14, it was '15? A. Correct. Q. Now, you were telling us that as a Page 18 result of that incident, you were injured. How were you injured? A. I sustained injuries to my neck and back region. I'm not entirely sure how I was injured because I'm not a doctor, but I know that at some point during the proceedings with the subject that we encountered was when I sustained an injury because I felt perfectly fine before and then slightly thereafter is when I felt pain. Then the following day, I had severe pain and loss of motion. Q. As a result of that injury, you reported it to the Department, your supervisor? A. Yes, I did. Q. Who did you report it to? O2:05:52	1 Q. I think you said that that was February of 2014? 2 of 2014? 3 A. Yes, I believe it was. 4 Q. Could it have been 2015? 5 A. It could have been, yes. 6 Q. Okay. 7 (Seatchell Ex No. 6 was marked as of 1/9/18.) 8 BY MR. FOWLER: 9 BY MR. FOWLER: 10 Q. I'm now handing you what's been marked 11 as Exhibit 6. 12 Do you recognize this form? 13 A. I recognize it from recent. 14 Q. Is this the employer's first report of injury concerning the injury that you just talked about? 16 about? 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. This shows a date of report of 2/6 of 2015. Does your refresh your recollection as to when that injury cocurred? 20 A. That seems correct, yes. 21 Q. Okay. So rather than '14, it was '15? 22 Q. Okay. So rather than '14, it was '15? 23 A. Correct. 24 Q. Now, you were telling us that as a Page 18 1 result of that incident, you were injured. How were you injured? 3 A. I sustained injuries to my neck and back region. I'm not entirely sure how I was injured because I'm not a doctor, but I know that at some point during the proceedings with the subject that we encountered was when I sustained an injury because I felt perfectly fine before and then slightly thereafter is when I felt pain. 10 Then the following day, I had severe pain and loss of motion. 11 Q. As a result of that injury, you reported it to the Department, your supervisor? 14 A. Yes, I did. 15 Q. Who did you report it to? 16 Q. 2:05:52 15

5 (Pages 17 to 20)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 21			Page 23
	1	A. Yes.		1	on or about that date?
	2	Q. And you obtained this on or about		2	A. Yes,
	3	February 12th?		3	Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski?
	4	A. Yes.		4	A. Yes.
02:06:14	5	Q. Submitted it to your supervisor on or	02:07:30	5	Q. The next page is marked 116 on the
	6	about February 12th?		6	bottom. Can you tell me what that is?
	7	A. Yes.		7	A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner
	8	Q. That was to Lieutenant Rogowski?		8	Feiereisel.
	9	A. Yes.		9	Q. And that's dated March 9, 2015?
02:06:20	10	Q. The next page, tell us what that is,	02:07:42	10	A. Yes.
	11	please.		11	Q. You obtained it on or about March 9,
	12	A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner		12	2015?
	13	Feiereisel dated February 17th.		13	A. Yes.
	14	Q. This is the page that's marked 113 on		14	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide
02:06:32		the bottom, right?	02:07:48	15	it to your supervisor?
	16	A. Yes.		16	A. Yes.
	17	Q. Dated February 17, 2015?		17	Q. That was to Lieutenant Rogowski?
	18	A. Yes.		18	A. Yes.
	19	Q. You obtained this on or about February	1	19	Q. The next page is marked 117 on the
02:06:38		17, 2015?	02:07:54	20	bottom.
	21	A. Yes.		21	A. Okay.
	22	Q. And when you obtained it, did you		22	 And it shows a date of March 23, 2015,
	23	provide it to your supervisor?		23	correct?
	24	A. Yes.		24	A. Yes.
	***************************************	Page 22		······································	Page 24
	1	Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski?		1	Q. Did you obtain this on or about March
	2	A. Yes.		2	23, 2015?
	3	Q. The next page dated February 20, 2015,		3	
	4	marked 114 on the bottom, can you tell me what			A. Yes.
		marked 114 on the bottom, can you test the what		4	A. Yes. O. When you obtained it, did you provide
02:06:54	5	this is?	02:08:06		Q. When you obtained it, did you provide
02:06:54	5 6	-	02:08:06	4	
02:06:54	_	this is?	02:08:06	4 5	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes.
02:06:54	6	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner	02:08:06	4 5 6	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes.
02:06:54	6	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel.	02:08:06	4 5 6 7	 Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes.
02:06:54	6 7 8 9	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February	02:08:06	4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski?
	6 7 8 9	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015?		4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked
	6 7 8 9	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes.		4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that?
	6 7 8 9 10	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided		4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes.
	6 7 8 9 10 11	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date?		4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes.
	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date? A. Yes.		4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked il8. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes. Q. Can you tell us what this page is?
02:07:02	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date? A. Yes. Q. The next page marked 115 on the bottom,	02:08:16	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes.
02:07:02	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date? A. Yes. Q. The next page marked 115 on the bottom, can you tell us what this page is, please?	02:08:16	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes. Q. Can you tell us what this page is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner
02:07:02	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date? A. Yes. Q. The next page marked 115 on the bottom, can you tell us what this page is, please? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner	02:08:16	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes. Q. Can you tell us what this page is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. And when you obtained this, you
02:07:02	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date? A. Yes. Q. The next page marked 115 on the bottom, can you tell us what this page is, please? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel.	02:08:16	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes. Q. Can you tell us what this page is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel.
02:07:02	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date? A. Yes. Q. The next page marked 115 on the bottom, can you tell us what this page is, please? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. This is dated March 2nd of 2015,	02:08:16	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes. Q. Can you tell us what this page is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. And when you obtained this, you provided it to you supervisor? A. Yes.
02:07:02	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date? A. Yes. Q. The next page marked 115 on the bottom, can you tell us what this page is, please? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. This is dated March 2nd of 2015, correct?	02:08:16	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes. Q. Can you tell us what this page is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. And when you obtained this, you provided it to you supervisor? A. Yes. Q. To Lieutenant Rogowski?
02:07:02	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date? A. Yes. Q. The next page marked 115 on the bottom, can you tell us what this page is, please? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. This is dated March 2nd of 2015, correct? A. Yes.	02:08:16	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes. Q. Can you tell us what this page is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. And when you obtained this, you provided it to you supervisor? A. Yes. Q. To Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes.
02:07:02	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	this is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. You obtained this on or about February 20, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And when you obtained it, you provided it to your supervisor on or about that date? A. Yes. Q. The next page marked 115 on the bottom, can you tell us what this page is, please? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. This is dated March 2nd of 2015, correct? A. Yes. Q. You obtained this on or about March 2,	02:08:16	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. When you obtained it, did you provide it to your supervisor? A. Yes. Q. And that was to Lieutenant Rogowski? A. Yes. Q. The last page in this set is marked 118. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. It's dated April 2, 2015? A. Yes. Q. Can you tell us what this page is? A. Another note from Nurse Practitioner Feiereisel. Q. And when you obtained this, you provided it to you supervisor? A. Yes. Q. To Lieutenant Rogowski?

6 (Pages 21 to 24)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 25			Page 27
	1	The "John" refers to you, right?		1	have an FOP, but yes.
	2	A. Yes.		2	Q. Okay. So sergeant, lieutenant, deputy
	3	Q. Then six hours a day for one week and		3	chief, and the director of police; is that the
	4	then eight hours a day for one week. He may		4	chain?
02:08:46	5	return to full unrestricted duty April 24, 2015,	02:10:50	5	A. Correct. At that time it would have
	6	right?		6	been chief of police.
	7	A. Yes.		7	Q. Okay. So who have been your sergeant
	8	Q. I read that correctly?		8	since April of 2015?
	9	A. Yes.		9	A. Let's see. I had Sergeant Rieger, he's
02:08:52		Q. Did you return to full unrestricted	02:11:08	10	now a lieutenant; Sergeant Schillinger, he's the
	11	duty on or about April 24, 2015?		11	most recent one. As far as sergeants, that's the
	12	A. I believe I did.		12	extent of who I can remember.
	13	Q. The injury itself, you said that it was		13	Q. Who have been your lieutenants since
22 22 22	14	to your neck and back?		14	April of 2015?
02:09:02		A. Correct.	02:11:26	15	A. Rieger, Rogowski, Maiello, DiMaio.
	16	Q. What part of your neck and back?		16	Q. How do you spell Maielio?
	17	A. I'm not a doctor, but it was to my		17	A. M-A-I-E-L-L-O.
	18	upper back and lower neck.		18	Q. You said DiMaio?
02:09:10	19	Q. What was your understanding of the		19	A. Yes.
02:09:10	20 21	nature of the injury?	02:11:38		Q. How do spell that?
	22	A. Can you quantify that?		21	A. D-E-M-A-I-O, I believe.
	23	Q. What did the doctors tell you?	j	22	Q. Okay. Anybody else?
	24	A. They told me that I had a partially bulging disc in one of my discs, I'm not sure		23 24	A. That's all I can recall. Q. Okay.
			ļ		
		Page 26			Page 28
	1	which disc; I had spinal stenosis; and several		1	A. I'm sorry. And Sergeant Lavalais for a
	2	other words that I don't know what they mean or		2	brief period of time.
	3	what they are.		3	Q. And the deputy chiefs have been who?
	4	Q. And that's what they told you at the		4	 Castellan and Rogowski.
02:09:32	5	time?	02:12:00	5	Q. And either chief or director of police?
02:09:32	6	A. Yes.	02:12:00	5 6	Q. And either chief or director of police?A. Pitassi.
02:09:32	6	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse	02:12:00		
02:09:32	6 7 8	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015?	02:12:00	6	A. Pitassi.
	6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did.		6 7 8 9	Pitassi. Vou said you returned to work full
02:09:38	6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe 1 did. Q. Who did you see?	02:12:00	6 7 8 9	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015,
02:09:38	6 7 8 9 10	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor,		6 7 8 9	Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right?
02:09:38	6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that.		6 7 8 9 10 11	Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me
02:09:38	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record.		6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me
02:09:38	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next	02:12:20	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back.
02:09:38	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next communication you had with anyone with the Melrose		6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back. A. I don't recall ever having any
02:09:38 02:10:22	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next communication you had with anyone with the Melrose Park Police Department management?	02:12:20	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back. A. I don't recall ever having any
02:09:38 02:10:22	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next communication you had with anyone with the Melrose Park Police Department management? And let me be clear on this: You're a	02:12:20	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back.
02:09:38 02:10:22	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next communication you had with anyone with the Melrose Park Police Department management? And let me be clear on this: You're a patrol officer, right?	02:12:20	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back. A. I don't recall ever having any conversation with any supervisor after I furnished
02:10:22	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next communication you had with anyone with the Melrose Park Police Department management? And let me be clear on this: You're a patrol officer, right? A. Yes.	02:12:20	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back. A. I don't recall ever having any conversation with any supervisor after I furnished that note. Q. Ever? A. Maybe in unrelated talk, like not in a
02:09:38 02:10:22	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next communication you had with anyone with the Melrose Park Police Department management? And let me be clear on this: You're a patrol officer, right? A. Yes. Q. You have a sergeant?	02:12:20	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back. A. I don't recall ever having any conversation with any supervisor after I furnished that note. Q. Ever? A. Maybe in unrelated talk, like not in a capacity of officer to supervisor, maybe in a
02:09:38 02:10:22	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next communication you had with anyone with the Melrose Park Police Department management? And let me be clear on this: You're a patrol officer, right? A. Yes. Q. You have a sergeant? A. Sergeant, lieutenant.	02:12:20	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back. A. I don't recall ever having any conversation with any supervisor after I furnished that note. Q. Ever? A. Maybe in unrelated talk, like not in a
02:09:38 02:10:22	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next communication you had with anyone with the Melrose Park Police Department management? And let me be clear on this: You're a patrol officer, right? A. Yes. Q. You have a sergeant? A. Sergeant, lieutenant. Q. The sergeant is a member of the union,	02:12:20	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back. A. I don't recall ever having any conversation with any supervisor after I furnished that note. Q. Ever? A. Maybe in unrelated talk, like not in a capacity of officer to supervisor, maybe in a
02:09:38 02:10:22 02:10:36	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes. Q. Did you see anyone other than the nurse practitioner in early 2015? A. I believe I did. Q. Who did you see? A. An MRI doctor, x-ray doctor, specialist. I'm not sure of names or any of that. That would be in my medical record. Q. After April 2, 2015, what was the next communication you had with anyone with the Melrose Park Police Department management? And let me be clear on this: You're a patrol officer, right? A. Yes. Q. You have a sergeant? A. Sergeant, lieutenant.	02:12:20	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Pitassi. Q. You said you returned to work full unrestricted duty on or about April 24, 2015, right? A. Yes. Q. Starting on April 25th of 2015, tell me every conversation or communication you've had with Sergeant Rieger relating to your neck or back. A. I don't recall ever having any conversation with any supervisor after I furnished that note. Q. Ever? A. Maybe in unrelated talk, like not in a capacity of officer to supervisor, maybe in a friendly basis. But as far as anything official,

7 (Pages 25 to 28)

		Page 29			Page 3
	1	Q. Okay. And then includes up		1	A. I wouldn't say that's fair, I -
	2	through 2017?	ļ	2	MR. COOPER: Wait
	3	 A. To my recollection right now, yes. 		3	BY MR. FOWLER:
	4	Q. So you're saying up through today, the		4	Q. What is the next occasion then that you
02:13:10	5	last conversation you had with any supervisor or	02:14:56	5	had any communications with a supervisor at th
	6	manager at the Department in any kind of formal		6	Department about your neck or back injury?
	7	sense was April		7	A. Around, I would say - well, let me
	8	A. Regarding that injury?		8	see. Can I take a look at this?
	9	 Regarding your neck or back. 	1	9	O. Sure.
02:13:22	10	MR. COOPER: Which injury?	02:15:12	10	MR. COOPER: Let the record reflect my
	11	BY THE WITNESS:		11	client is looking at his notes that he
	12	A. You're rolling all the injuries into	1	12	brought with him, or documents.
	13	one.	Ī	13	BY THE WITNESS:
	14	BY MR. FOWLER:		14	A. I believe the last conversation I had
02:13:26	15	Q. Okay. That's what I'm trying to figure	02:15:30		regarding any kind - or the first conversation I
	16	out.		16	
	17	A. Okay.	1	17	had, I should say, regarding any kind of new injury or recurring injury from the past would
	18	Q. The neck or back injury that you had in		18	
	19	February of 2015		19	have been in the range of late October/early
02:13:34	20	A. Uh-huh.	02:15:46		November while I was still on vacation, approve vacation.
	21	Q that's what we've been talking	02110110	21	BY MR. FOWLER:
	22	about, right?		22	Q. Of 2017?
	23	A. Yes.		23	A. Yes.
	24	Q. So		24	Q. How did that conversation take place?
	2	A. Relating to that, the last official conversation I had was when I furnished this note		1 2	A. I spoke with Lieutenant Maiello on the phone and notified him that I was experiencing
	3	to I believe then Lieutenant Rogowski.		3	severe discomfort in my neck, severe pain, very
	4	 Q. Okay. So I want to focus a minute on 		4	similar to what I went through in 2015.
02:13:50	5	your use of the term "official conversation."	02:16:06	5	Q. Anybody else on the line?
	6	A. Okay,		6	A. Nobody else was on the line. There was
	7	 Q. Other than official conversations, as 		7	someone else present, but I don't think that's
	8	you sit here today, do you recall any unofficial		8	relevant.
	9	conversations with any manager or supervisor about	1	9	Q. You said the conversation took place on
02:14:00		the injuries that's noted in Exhibit 6?	02:16:16	10	the phone. Who called who?
	11	A. I don't recall ever discussing it with		11	A. I called Lieutenant Maiello to notify
	12	anybody, it could have occurred, but at this time,		12	him.
	13	I don't recall.		13	Q. Do you remember what date that was?
	14	Q. Fair enough.		1.4	A. I do not.
2:14:14	15	After April 24, 2015, were you ever	02:16:24	15	Q. During that conversation, you said that
	16	injured again on the job?		16	somebody else was present in the same location you
	17	A. On the job? Well, my belief is that		17	were?
	18	the current injury sterrs from this injury. But as		18	A. Yes.
	19	far as something that was reported during my		19	Q. Who was that person?
2:14:36	20	eight-hour shift, no.	02:16:30	20	A. Officer Menolascino.
	21	Q. Since April 24, 2015, you have not		21	Q. How do you spell the name?
	22	reported any injury that was work related to your		22	t and any or any
	23	managers or supervisors at the Police Department;]	23	
	25	Pare or perfect about the I culton Designation.			
	24	is that fair?		24	Q. Where were you when the conversation took place?

8 (Pages 29 to 32)

		Page 33			Page 35
	1	A. Driver's seat of my car, my truck.		1	when you hear something or something along
	2	Q. So you were on your cell phone?		2	those lines — just followup with me, good luck
	3	A. No. I was on Bluetooth, over the		3	with the doctor, something along those lines.
	4	speaker.		4	Q. Anything else?
02:15:48	5	Q. Using your cell phone?	02:18:38	5	A. Not that I can recall at this time.
	6	A. Yes, hands-free.		6	Q. As of the time of that conversation.
	7	Q. So if you were Bluetooth on the		7	how long had you been on vacation?
	8	speaker, then Officer Menolascino heard not only		8	A. Maybe a week and a half, two weeks.
	9	your part of the conversation, but he could also		9	I'm not entirely sure.
02:17:04	10	hear what Lieutenant Maiello was saying as well,	02:18:52	-	Q. During that week and a half or
	11	right?		11	
	12	A. Yes.		12	immediately prior to you feeling that let me ask it differently.
	13	Q. Okay. So you recall you said that		13	•
	14	that conversation took place late October/early		14	When you felt the pain, how long was it
02:17:12	15	November?	02.10.02		before you called Lieutenant Maiello?
	16	A. Somewhere in there, I'm not sure of	02:19:02		A. Two, three days, maybe.
	17	the exact date.		16	Q. In the period of time before when that
	18	Q. What was it that caused you to make		17	pain started, was there any physical activity that
	19	that phone call?	ļ	18	you engaged in that you attribute as a basis to
02:17:18	20	•		19	the injury?
52117110	21	A. I wanted to notify Lieutenant Maiello	02:19:16		A. No.
	22	that I was experiencing an injury and I'm going to		21	Q. When was it that you first noticed
	23	followup with a doctor, and the capacity that		22	feeling the pain?
	24	Officer Menolascino was involved was we were		23	 A. I was actually working a side job at
	24	together and he also wanted to speak to Lieutenant		24	Cinemark with another lieutenant who was off-duty
		Page 34		*************	Page 36
	1	Maiello about something unrelated. So he was		1	at the time, Lieutenant Urso, and I had mentioned
	2	present for the conversation and I was fine with		2	to him that I feel some discomfort in my neck. I
	3	him hearing our conversation.		3	don't know why. I mean, I haven't done anything.
	4	Q. During that conversation, tell me-		4	I just mentioned that to him in casual
02:17:48	5	and you're saying that whatever Officer	02:19:44	5	conversation, very similar to the injury in 2015:
	6	Manologoino suos telleine alternatione al anti-	1	-	to the state of th
		viciolascino was talking about is unrelated to you?		б	
	7	Menolascino was talking about is unrelated to you? A. Correct.		б 7	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe
	7 8	A. Correct.		7	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discomfort.
		A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about		7 8	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discomfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you
02:17:56	8	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you.	02.20.00	7 8 9	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discornfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor?
02:17:56	8	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh.	02:20:00	7 8 9 10	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discornfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with
02:17:56	8 9 10	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh. Q. With respect to you, tell me everything	02:20:00	7 8 9 10 11	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discomfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact
02:17:56	8 9 10 11	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh. Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant	02:20:00	7 8 9 10 11	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discomfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available
02:17:56	8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh. Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation.	02:20:00	7 8 9 10 11 12	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discomfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took.
	8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh, Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can		7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discomfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant
02:17:56	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh. Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can agree on that. So I wouldn't be able to tell you	02:20:00	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discornfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant Maiello, I contacted my physician to make an
	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh, Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can agree on that. So I wouldn't be able to tell you exactly what was said.		7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discomfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant
	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh, Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can agree on that. So I wouldn't be able to tell you exactly what was said. I can paraphrase which was basically:		7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discornfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant Maiello, I contacted my physician to make an
	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh, Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can agree on that. So I wouldn't be able to tell you exactly what was said. I can paraphrase which was basically: Hey, Lou, how are you? I just wanted to let you		7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discornfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant Maiello, I contacted my physician to make an appointment.
02:18:06	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh, Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can agree on that. So I wouldn't be able to tell you exactly what was said. I can paraphrase which was basically: Hey, Lou, how are you? I just wanted to let you know that I'm experiencing — what I told him		7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discornfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant Maiello, I contacted my physician to make an appointment. (Scatchell Ex No. 8 was marked as of
	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh, Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can agree on that. So I wouldn't be able to tell you exactly what was said. I can paraphrase which was basically: Hey, Lou, how are you? I just wanted to let you know that I'm experiencing — what I told him which was I have severe discomfort in my neck,		7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discornfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant Maiello, I contacted my physician to make an appointment. (Scatchell Ex No. 8 was marked as of 1/9/18.)
02:18:06	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh. Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can agree on that. So I wouldn't be able to tell you exactly what was said. I can paraphrase which was basically: Hey, Lou, how are you? I just wanted to let you know that I'm experiencing — what I told him which was I have severe discomfort in my neck, severe pain, and I'm going to followup with a	02:20:14	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discornfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant Maiello, I contacted my physician to make an appointment. (Scatchell Ex No. 8 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER:
02:18:06	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh, Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can agree on that. So I wouldn't be able to tell you exactly what was said. I can paraphrase which was basically: Hey, Lou, how are you? I just wanted to let you know that I'm experiencing — what I told him which was I have severe discomfort in my neck,	02:20:14	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discornfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant Maiello, I contacted my physician to make an appointment. (Scatchell Ex No. 8 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. All right. Showing you what's been
02:18:06	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Correct. Q. Okay. So I don't want to hear about that part. What I want to hear about is you. A. Uh-huh. Q. With respect to you, tell me everything that you said and everything that Lieutenant Maiello said in that conversation. A. Well, some time has elapsed. We can agree on that. So I wouldn't be able to tell you exactly what was said. I can paraphrase which was basically: Hey, Lou, how are you? I just wanted to let you know that I'm experiencing — what I told him which was I have severe discomfort in my neck, severe pain, and I'm going to followup with a	02:20:14	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Discomfort, sleep, wake up the next day, severe pain, severe discomfort. Q. Okay. Then how long was it before you went to see a doctor? A. Almost immediately after talking with Lieutenant Maiello. I'm not sure of the exact date that that was, but the earliest available date I was able to get an appointment, I took. I believe as soon as I hung up with Lieutenant Maiello, I contacted my physician to make an appointment. (Scatchell Ex No. 8 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. All right. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 8, this is — well, you tell me

9 (Pages 33 to 36)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 37	į		Page 3
	1	Q. You received this - well, you did		1	timeframe is.
	2	receive this letter, right?		2	After that, the pain was still
	3	A. Yes.		3	persisting. The numbness was still persisting.
	4	Q. You received it on or about November 9,		4	So at that point, she made arrangements for me
02:21:12	5	2017?	02:23:08	5	go do a - I'm not sure of the name of the test.
	6	A. Yes.		6	Basically they test the nerves in your arms, your
	7	Q. When you received it, what did you do		7	spine, your neck. So I did that. And then after
	8	with it?	1	8	that, I did an MRI.
	9	A. I gave it to my immediate supervisor		9	Q. When did you do the the test that
02:21:18	10	which I believe Lieutenant Maiello was on	02:23:22	10	you're referring to is - have you ever heard that
	11	vacation, so I most likely gave it to Sergeant		11	called as a neave conduction test?
	12	Schillinger, but I'm not positive.		12	A. No.
	13	Q. Do you believe as you sit here today		13	Q. Okay. The nerve test that you're
	14	that this is the first note that you received		14	referring to, when was that?
02:21:32		after feeling pain in your neck in or about	02:23:34	15	A. Maybe - I'm not positive. It might
	16	October/November of 2017?		16	have been early December or late November. I'r
	17	A. Yes.		17	not - I think - I believe it was early
	18	Q. So you think that the onset of the pain		18	November - I'm sorry, early December.
	19	came sometime/days before November 9, 2017?		19	Q. So November 9th, your doctor says
02:21:46		A. Yes.	02:23:48	20	contact her in a couple of days and see how you's
	21	Q. Then does that suggest to you that your		21	feeling, correct?
	22	conversation with Lieutenant Maiello that you		22	A. Correct. And I was in constant contact
	23	referred to a few minutes ago was early November		23	with her.
	24	of 2017?		24	Q. So a couple of days go by, you contact
			1	***************************************	
		Page 38			Page 40
	1	A. Yes.		1	Page 40 her. How did you contact her?
	2	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you		1 2	her. How did you contact her?
	2	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by			her. How did you contact her?
02.22.00	2 3 4	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone?		2	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone.
02:22:08	2 3 4 5	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes.	02:24:06	2	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method
02:22:08	2 3 4 5 6	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor?	02:24:06	2 3 4	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone.
02:22:08	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes.	02:24:06	2 3 4 5	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay, Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct.
02:22:08	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked	02:24:06	2 3 4 5	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay, Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8?	02:24:06	2 3 4 5 6 7	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay, Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened
J2:22:12 I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes.	02:24:06	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay, Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that?
02:22:12 1	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened		2 3 4 5 6 7 8	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills.
72:22:12 1 1	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back?		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been
02:22:12 1 1 1	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been
02:22:12 1 1	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor	02:24:14	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been
02:22:12	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor wanted to play it cautious because I already had		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been advised to continue to rest at home, on Exhibit 8.
02:22:12	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor wanted to play it cautious because I already had undergone x-rays and MRI imaging in 2015. So she	02:24:14	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been advised to continue to rest at home, on Exhibit 8. Do you see that?
02:22:12	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor wanted to play it cautious because I already had undergone x-rays and MRI imaging in 2015. So she didn't want to expose me right away to radiation	02:24:14	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been advised to continue to rest at home, on Exhibit 8. Do you see that? A. Yes, I see that.
D2:22:12 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor wanted to play it cautious because I already had undergone x-rays and MRI imaging in 2015. So she didn't want to expose me right away to radiation if she thought that it was something that may be	02:24:14	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been advised to continue to rest at home, on Exhibit 8. Do you see that? A. Yes, I see that. Q. And that's what she told you?
02:22:12	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor wanted to play it cautious because I already had undergone x-rays and MRI imaging in 2015. So she didn't want to expose me right away to radiation if she thought that it was something that may be able to be resolved through medication.	02:24:14	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been advised to continue to rest at home, on Exhibit 8. Do you see that? A. Yes, I see that. Q. And that's what she told you? A. She told me to get rest. She didn't say to continue to rest at home. She didn't say
2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 6 7 8 9 9 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor wanted to play it cautious because I already had undergone x-rays and MRI imaging in 2015. So she didn't want to expose me right away to radiation if she thought that it was something that may be able to be resolved through medication. So she put me on an aggressive steroid	02:24:14	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay, Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been advised to continue to rest at home, on Exhibit 8. Do you see that? A. Yes, I see that. Q. And that's what she told you? A. She told me to get rest. She didn't say to continue to rest at home. She didn't say those exact words. She said just try to rest it.
02:22:12	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 6 7 8 9 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor wanted to play it cautious because I already had undergone x-rays and MRI imaging in 2015. So she didn't want to expose me right away to radiation if she thought that it was something that may be able to be resolved through medication. So she put me on an aggressive steroid and I'm not sure what other pills and told me to	02:24:14	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been advised to continue to rest at home, on Exhibit 8. Do you see that? A. Yes, I see that. Q. And that's what she told you? A. She told me to get rest. She didn't say to continue to rest at home. She didn't say
02:22:12	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 6 17 8 9 10 10 11 11 12 13 14 14 15 16 16 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor wanted to play it cautious because I already had undergone x-rays and MRI imaging in 2015. So she didn't want to expose me right away to radiation if she thought that it was something that may be able to be resolved through medication. So she put me on an aggressive steroid and I'm not sure what other pills and told me to followup with her in a couple days and see how I	02:24:14	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay, Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been advised to continue to rest at home, on Exhibit 8. Do you see that? A. Yes, I see that. Q. And that's what she told you? A. She told me to get rest. She didn't say to continue to rest at home. She didn't say those exact words. She said just try to rest it. Q. When you received Exhibit 8, did you
02:22:12	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 6 7 8 9 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	A. Yes. Q. Okay. So early November of 2017, you have a conversation with Lieutenant Maiello by phone? A. Yes. Q. You went to see a doctor? A. Yes. Q. You got the note that's marked Exhibit 8? A. Yes. Q. What's the next thing that happened relating to your medical condition or your back? A. Let me look at my note. So I believe after this note, my doctor wanted to play it cautious because I already had undergone x-rays and MRI imaging in 2015. So she didn't want to expose me right away to radiation if she thought that it was something that may be able to be resolved through medication. So she put me on an aggressive steroid and I'm not sure what other pills and told me to	02:24:14	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	her. How did you contact her? A. Via phone or it might have been through MyChart but most likely through phone. Q. Okay. Whatever that contact method was, you said you're still hurting? A. Correct. Q. What's the next thing that happened after that? A. She said: Let's continue with the pills and see if it resolves on its own, and she told me to just try to rest and take the pills. Q. Okay. Now, her note says: Has been advised to continue to rest at home, on Exhibit 8. Do you see that? A. Yes, I see that. Q. And that's what she told you? A. She told me to get rest. She didn't say those exact words. She said just try to rest it. Q. When you received Exhibit 8, did you read it?

10 (Pages 37 to 40)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 41			Page 4
	1	A. Yes.		1	that conversation?
	2	Q. And you gave it to your supervisor on		2	A. Which conversation are you
	3	or about November 9th?		3	•
	4	A. Yes.		4	Q. The first one that you had with either one of them.
02:24:56	5	Q. So we're moving forward a couple of	02:26:52	-	
	6	dates. She said she wants you to continue that	1	6	A. With Lieutenant Maiello, the one when I explained I was with Menolascino at the time
	7	treatment?		7	
	8	A. Uh-huh.		8	 Q. Okay. Let's go back in the chronology. A. Okay.
	9	Q. What's the next thing that happened		9	Q. You had the phone conversation with
02:25:06	10	related to your neck or back?	02:27:02	10	Lieutenant Maiello before you went to see a
	11	A. I continued to relay information to her		11	doctor, correct?
	12	that nothing was improving at all and that I		12	A. Correct.
	13	didn't like taking the pills because all that made		13	Q. You went to see the doctor?
	14	me do was sleep, all I did was get drowsy and go		14	A. Yes.
02:25:20	15	to sleep, and it really did nothing to numb the	02:27:08		Q. You got the November 9th note?
	16	pain or nothing like that. It just put me to		16	A. Yes.
	17	sleep.		17	Q. You gave that to your supervisor?
	18	So I told her I'd like to figure out		18	A. Yes.
	19	how we can move forward and resolve this injury in	ļ	19	Q. You said about a week later, you talked
02:25:32	20	the most time-efficient way possible.	02:27:14		to one of your supervisors?
	21	And being that I'm on an HMO, she made		21	A. Yes.
	22	the recommendation then for me to go for this - I		22	Q. Which one?
	23	believe she referred to it as an EMG test. She		23	A. I'm not positive. I believe it might
	24	made the recommendation, and it took some time for		24	have been Schillinger, but it could have been
		Page 42			Page 44
	1	the HMO to approve it. Then once they did, I went		1	either of them. Like I said, I was in contact
	2	for that test.		2	with them weekly and I don't know that they
	3	Q. After November 9th of 2017 when you		3	requested that kind of timeframe. They just
02:26:02	4	gave Exhibit 8 to your supervisor, what's the next		4	what was stated to me was when you hear something
32:26:02	5	contact you had with any manager or supervisor at	02:27:30	5	or something changes, keep us in the know. And
			1 02.27.30		The same of stock to the Killer. All
	6	the Police Department?		6	
	7	A. Probably a week later, I checked in		6 7	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know.
	7	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant	02127.30	-	even though nothing was changing. I was still
22.26.44	7 8 9	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly.	02127.30	7	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know.
02:26:14	7 8 9	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly?	02:27:40	7 8 9	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a
02:26:14	7 8 9 10	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was		7 8 9	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right?
02:26:14	7 8 9 10 11	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the		7 8 9	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly.
02:26:14	7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop.		7 8 9 10	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th?
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you		7 8 9 10 11	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly.
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I feit was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you to contact the Department every three days?	02:27:40	7 8 9 10 11 12	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly. Q. Okay. During that conversation and
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you to contact the Department every three days? A. I'm not aware of that.	02:27:40	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly. Q. Okay. During that conversation — and I understand you said you don't recall exactly who
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you to contact the Department every three days? A. I'm not aware of that. Q. Did you check?	02:27:40 02:27:50	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly. Q. Okay. During that conversation — and I understand you said you don't recall exactly who you spoke to?
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you to contact the Department every three days? A. I'm not aware of that. Q. Did you check? A. Did I check?	02:27:40 02:27:50	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly. Q. Okay. During that conversation — and I understand you said you don't recall exactly who you spoke to? A. Uh-huh.
02:26:24	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you to contact the Department every three days? A. I'm not aware of that. Q. Did you check? A. Did I check? Q. What the rules were about how often you	02:27:40 02:27:50	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly. Q. Okay. During that conversation — and I understand you said you don't recall exactly who you spoke to? A. Uh-huh. Q. But you said it was one of those two,
02:26:14 02:26:24 02:26:34	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you to contact the Department every three days? A. I'm not aware of that. Q. Did you check? A. Did I check? Q. What the rules were about how often you were supposed to report when you're on sick leave?	02:27:40 02:27:50	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly. Q. Okay. During that conversation — and I understand you said you don't recall exactly who you spoke to? A. Uh-huh. Q. But you said it was one of those two, correct? A. Yes.
02:26:24 02:26:34	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you to contact the Department every three days? A. I'm not aware of that. Q. Did you check? A. Did I check? Q. What the rules were about how often you were supposed to report when you're on sick leave? A. No.	02:27:40 02:27:50	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly. Q. Okay. During that conversation — and I understand you said you don't recall exactly who you spoke to? A. Uh-huh. Q. But you said it was one of those two, correct? A. Yes. Q. During that conversation, what did you
02:26:24 02:26:34	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you to contact the Department every three days? A. I'm not aware of that. Q. Did you check? A. Did I check? Q. What the rules were about how often you were supposed to report when you're on sick leave? A. No. Q. So the first conversation that you had	02:27:40 02:27:50	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly. Q. Okay. During that conversation — and I understand you said you don't recall exactly who you spoke to? A. Uh-huh. Q. But you said it was one of those two, correct? A. Yes.
02:26:24 02:26:34	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Probably a week later, I checked in with either Lieutenant Maiello or Sergeant Schillinger weekly. Q. Why weekly? A. That was just something I felt was honorable on my part and just to keep them in the loop. Q. You're aware that the SOP requires you to contact the Department every three days? A. I'm not aware of that. Q. Did you check? A. Did I check? Q. What the rules were about how often you were supposed to report when you're on sick leave? A. No.	02:27:40 02:27:50 02:27:54	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	even though nothing was changing. I was still keeping them in the know. Q. So that conversation would have been a week after November 9th, right? A. Roughly. Q. So somewhere around November 16th? A. Roughly. Q. Okay. During that conversation — and I understand you said you don't recall exactly who you spoke to? A. Uh-huh. Q. But you said it was one of those two, correct? A. Yes. Q. During that conversation, what did you say to them and what did whoever it was say back

11 (Pages 41 to 44)

		Page 45			Page 4
	1	rather than go through any kind of imaging, and		1	Q. You texted him a message. What was the
	2	they said: Okay. If anything changes, let us		2	point of texting him?
	3	know.		3	
	4	Q. What is the next communication you had		4	MR. COOPER: Jeff, it would be great if
02:28:14	i 5	with any supervisor or manager at the Department	02:30:12		we could see that document.
	6	relating to your back or neck or your attendance?	02.30.12	6	MR. FOWLER: He's already seen it.
	7	A. It would have been somewhere around the		7	MR. COOPER: Well, we can see it again
	8	20-something, the early 20s of November.		8	MR. FOWLER: It was part of his
	9	Q. Okay. Do you remember who that		9	personnel file.
02:28:30	10	conversation was with?	02:30:24		MR. COOPER: It's a big file.
	11	A. I do not	02.30.24	11	Go ahead and read it (indicating).
	12	Q. How did that conversation take place?			BY THE WITNESS:
	13	A. Same as the last one.		12	A. Okay. I've seen this.
	14	Q. By phone?		13 14	BY MR. FOWLER:
02:28:36	15	A. Yes.	02.30.42		Q. So you sent him a text message on or
	16	Q. You called them?	02:30:42		about November 19th, right?
	17	A. Yes.		16	A. I believe so, or around that date.
	18	Q. During that conversation, what did you		17	Q. What did that text message say?
	19	say and what did they say?		18	A. I believe it says: Hey, can you give
02:28:42		A. I said that my injury is still the same		19	me a call, or something like that.
	21		02:30:50		Q. He called you?
	22	and we're continuing to evaluate it medicinally as		21	A. Yes.
	23	opposed to imaging.		22	Q. Anybody else on the line?
	24	Q. During that conversation in the early		23	A. No.
	27	November 20s period that you referred to, was		24	Q. During that conversation, what did you
		Page 46	<u> </u>		
			l .		Page 48
	1	anybody else on the line?		1	
	1 2	anybody else on the line? A. No.	Adamin'ny fisiana ara-daharana	1 2	say and what did he say?
		A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about			say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a
	2	A. No.		2	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over
02:29:04	2 3	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about	02:31:06	2 3	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated
02:29:04	2 3 4	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line?	02:31:06	2 3 4	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a
02:29:04	2 3 4 5	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the time? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in	02;31:06	2 3 4 5	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in
02:29:04	2 3 4 5	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the time? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred	02:31:06	2 3 4 5	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them
02:29:04	2 3 4 5 6	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the time? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any	02:31:06	2 3 4 5 6	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department?	02:31:06	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the time? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any		2 3 4 5 6 7 8	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the time? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the time? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the time? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date
02:29:16	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the time? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27,	02:31:22	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	say and what did he say? A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out
02:29:16	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27, 2017, about taking some vacation days?		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out and I'm allowed to put in for my compensatory
02:29:16	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27, 2017, about taking some vacation days? A. Not about vacation days.	02:31:22	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out and I'm allowed to put in for my compensatory time.
02:29:16	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 72 13 14 15 16	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27, 2017, about taking some vacation days? A. Not about vacation days. Q. Did you text Sergeant Schillinger on or	02:31:22	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out and I'm allowed to put in for my compensatory time. Q. What I'm asking is: In that phone
02:29:16	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the time? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27, 2017, about taking some vacation days? A. Not about vacation days. Q. Did you text Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19, 2017?	02:31:22	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out and I'm allowed to put in for my compensatory time. Q. What I'm asking is: In that phone conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about
02:29:16 02:29:34	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27, 2017, about taking some vacation days? A. Not about vacation days. Q. Did you text Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19, 2017? A. Yes, I believe so.	02:31:22 02:31:36	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out and I'm allowed to put in for my compensatory time. Q. What I'm asking is: In that phone conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19th, what did you say and what did he
02:29:04 02:29:16 02:29:34	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27, 2017, about taking some vacation days? A. Not about vacation days. Q. Did you text Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19, 2017? A. Yes, I believe so. Q. Do you still have that text?	02:31:22	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out and I'm allowed to put in for my compensatory time. Q. What I'm asking is: In that phone conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19th, what did you say and what did he say?
02:29:16 02:29:34	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27, 2017, about taking some vacation days? A. Not about vacation days. Q. Did you text Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19, 2017? A. Yes, I believe so. Q. Do you still have that text? A. I may. I may not. I'm not positive.	02:31:22 02:31:36	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out and I'm allowed to put in for my compensatory time. Q. What I'm asking is: In that phone conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19th, what did you say and what did he say? A. I said: Hey, Sarge — paraphrasing, of
02:29:16 02:29:34	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27, 2017, about taking some vacation days? A. Not about vacation days. Q. Did you text Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19, 2017? A. Yes, I believe so. Q. Do you still have that text? A. I may. I may not. I'm not positive. Q. Okay. I'm going to instruct you do not	02:31:22 02:31:36	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out and I'm allowed to put in for my compensatory time. Q. What I'm asking is: In that phone conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19th, what did you say and what did he say?
02:29:16 02:29:34	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. No. Q. During the conversation on or about November 16th, was anybody else on the line? A. No. Q. After this conversation that you had in the early November 20s timeframe that you referred to, what's the next conversation you had with any manager or supervisor at the Department? A. Would have been late November/early December, extrapolate a week from whatever supposed date and there you are. Q. Did you have a conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 27, 2017, about taking some vacation days? A. Not about vacation days. Q. Did you text Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19, 2017? A. Yes, I believe so. Q. Do you still have that text? A. I may. I may not. I'm not positive.	02:31:22 02:31:36	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. I followed up with him based on a conversation I've had with him repeated times over the year and Lieutenant Maiello where I stated that I would like to have time-due days for a certain date range which I believe is outlined in that letter and I had verbal consent from them that that would be okay when the time came to put in for those days which is seven to ten days before that period starts. So throughout the year, we had conversations about that, and I believe November 19th would have been roughly or around that date range when the next period schedule would come out and I'm allowed to put in for my compensatory time. Q. What I'm asking is: In that phone conversation with Sergeant Schillinger on or about November 19th, what did you say and what did he say? A. I said: Hey, Sarge — paraphrasing, of

12 (Pages 45 to 48)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 57			Page 59
	1	restrictions than you did?		1	Exhibit 10?
	2	A. Correct.		2	A. Yes.
	3	Q. And that caused you to go back to your		3	Q. During that conversation, did you tell
	4	doctor, right?		4	Dr. Sandoval that you were going hunting?
02:47:18	5	A. Correct. And I asked her could you	02:49:04	5	A. It may have came up. I'm not sure.
	6	more - or, I'm sorry, could you clarify in		6	I asked her if I was allowed to do
	7	more - in a little bit more detail as to what my		7	light exercises, and she said: Yes. She said:
	8	restrictions are.		8	You can go about doing your everyday life. They
	9	Q. So I'm going to do this two ways:		9	can't restrict you from doing your everyday life
02:47:30	10	First, I want to talk about the conversation with	02:49:18	10	as long as you're not doing anything that I would
	11	the doctor.		11	deem to cause you further injury or further
	12	A. Okay,		12	aggravation to the injury.
	13	Q. That was Dr. Sandoval?		13	Q. Did you give her any details about what
	14	A. Correct.		14	your everyday physical activities were?
02:47:38	15	Q. At her office?	02:49:30	15	A. Yeah. I told her that I walk around a
	16	A. To my recollection, yes.		16	lot and that really was my only form of exercise
	17	Q. Anybody else present in the room?		17	since this injury started which, for the record,
	18	A. No.	}	18	started — the injury started somewhere in late
	19	Q. That conversation took place on or		19	October, as I stated earlier. At that time I
02:47:46	20	about November 27th?	02:49:48	20	weighed 186 pounds. Okay? Today - or at my mos
	21	A. Roughly, yeah.		21	recent medical examination, I think was
	22	Q. During that conversation, what did you	ļ	22	228 pounds, and my scale today says 236 pounds.
	23	say and what did she say?		23	So I'm roughly 50 pounds heavier just
	24	A. I told her that there's some word going		24	during the course of this injury because I haven't
		Page 58			Page 60
	1	around that your note was interpreted the first		1	been able to do any kind of exercise like I would
	2	note, the November 9th note, was interpreted to		2	normally do, like my usual repetitions and going
	3	mean that I'm essentially bedridden or forbidden		3	to the gym and stuff like that, and I would never
	4	to leave my house because it said: Rest at home,		4	go to the gyrn at this point out of fear of action
02:48:08	5	and that was, what I was told, interrupted as	02:50:26	5	by my administration.
	6	stay home.		6	Q. Did you tell Dr. Sandoval anything else
	7	Q. Did you tell her anything else?	l	7	
			I	,	about what your daily physical activities were?
	8	A. I may have. I do not recall at this		8	about what your daily physical activities were? A. I told her I like to walk around. I
	8 9	A. I may have, I do not recall at this time.			
02:48:18		1	02:50;38	8 9	A. I told her I like to walk around. I
	9	time.	02:50:38	8 9	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to
	9	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond?	02:50:38	8 9 10	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't.
	9 10 11	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my	02:50:38	8 9 10 11	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Arrything else?
	9 10 11 12	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter.	02:50:38	8 9 10 11 12	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything else? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you
	9 10 11 12 13	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter. Q. What else did she say?	02:50:38	8 9 10 11 12 13	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything else? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you had with any supervisor or manager at the Police
02:48:32	9 10 11 12 13	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter. Q. What else did she say? A. She said that she would write another		8 9 10 11 12 13	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything else? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you
02:48:32	9 10 11 12 13 14	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter. Q. What else did she say? A. She said that she would write another note and clarify what she meant, and then the rest		8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything else? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you had with any supervisor or manager at the Police Department relating to your neck, back, or
02:48:32	9 10 11 12 13 14 15	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter. Q. What else did she say? A. She said that she would write another note and clarify what she meant, and then the rest of our conversation was typical doctor-patient		8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything else? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you had with any supervisor or manager at the Police Department relating to your neck, back, or attendance at work?
02:48:32	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter. Q. What else did she say? A. She said that she would write another note and clarify what she meant, and then the rest of our conversation was typical doctor-patient stuff.		8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything else? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you had with any supervisor or manager at the Police Department relating to your neck, back, or attendance at work? A. Following November 27th? Q. Yes.
02:48:32	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter. Q. What else did she say? A. She said that she would write another note and clarify what she meant, and then the rest of our conversation was typical doctor-patient stuff. Q. What do you mean by that? A. Well, she was talking to me about what		8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything clse? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you had with any supervisor or manager at the Police Department relating to your neck, back, or attendance at work? A. Following November 27th? Q. Yes. A. I believe I stated earlier which would
02:48:32 02:48:44	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter. Q. What else did she say? A. She said that she would write another note and clarify what she meant, and then the rest of our conversation was typical doctor-patient stuff. Q. What do you mean by that?	02:50:50	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything clse? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you had with any supervisor or manager at the Police Department relating to your neck, back, or attendance at work? A. Following November 27th? Q. Yes. A. I believe I stated earlier which would
02:48:32 02:48:44	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter. Q. What else did she say? A. She said that she would write another note and clarify what she meant, and then the rest of our conversation was typical doctor-patient stuff. Q. What do you mean by that? A. Well, she was talking to me about what the next procedure is with my medical condition,	02:50:50	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything else? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you had with any supervisor or manager at the Police Department relating to your neck, back, or attendance at work? A. Following November 27th? Q. Yes. A. I believe I stated earlier which would have been when I was going for the EMG test, early December.
02:48:32 02:48:44	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	time. Q. How did Dr. Sandoval respond? A. She said: That is 110 percent not my intention with that letter. Q. What else did she say? A. She said that she would write another note and clarify what she meant, and then the rest of our conversation was typical doctor-patient stuff. Q. What do you mean by that? A. Well, she was talking to me about what the next procedure is with my medical condition, and from there on, nothing pertained to the Police	02:50:50	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. I told her I like to walk around. I like to do light exercise. She didn't ask me to elaborate and I didn't. Q. Anything else? A. No. Q. What is the next communication that you had with any supervisor or manager at the Police Department relating to your neck, back, or attendance at work? A. Following November 27th? Q. Yes. A. I believe I stated earlier which would have been when I was going for the EMG test, early

15 (Pages 57 to 60)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 109			Page 111
	1	Q. What's the purpose of that trailer?		1	A. I was listed as a guide, yes.
	2	A. To store decoys and hunting equipment.		2	Q. What did that mean, to be listed as a
	3	Q. During the November/December of 2017		3	guide?
	4	timeframe, you also regularly drove Mr. Scavo's		4	A. That means that I have a certificate
03:38:20	5	black Ford F-150?	03:40:16	5	from the State of Illinois which authorizes me to
	6	A. I did.		6	bring people hunting and they could pay me a fee.
	7	Q. Mr. Scavo is the former chief of police		7	Or I don't have to charge a fee, but I can take
	8	of the Village of Melrose Park?		8	hunters every day if I so choose. You have to
	9	A. He is well, Jaconetti was after him		9	outline what properties and whatnot, but it's an
03:38:28	10	and then Chief Pitassi, Director Pitassi.	03:40:32	10	official document from the Illinois Department of
	11	Q. And you're aware that Mr. Scavo is a		11	Conservation.
	12	convicted felon?		12	Q. When did you first become affiliated
	13	A. Yes.		13	IDecoy Guide Services?
	14	Q. How long have you known Mr. Scavo?		14	A. We started it in 2016 and ended it in
03:38:42	15	A. I would say probably as long as I can	03:40:48		2017.
	16	remember being alive, so at least 20 years.	55.30.30	16	Q. When you say "we started it," who is
	17	Q. Were you on the Department when he was		17	the "we"?
	18	chief?		18	A. Myself and Mr. Scavo.
	19	A. No. I was not.		19	•
03:38:54		Q. And you traded trucks with him for	03:40:56		Q. And who owned the company? A. It's not - I mean, I don't believe it
05150151	21	several weeks, didn't you?	03,40,56	21	·
	22	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •		22	was owned, but it's Vito's company, Mr. Scavo's
	23	A. Every year we do the same thing. Why did you do that?		23	company, and I was just in there in the capacity
	24			24	to guide with him.
		A. He liked to drive my truck when we go		24	Q. During 2016, did you receive any money
		Page 110			Page 112
	1	hunting. And if I'm not going, he still goes. I		1	as a result of guiding for
	2	like to let him use my truck because my truck is		2	A. I don't recall. I believe there were
	3	an off-road truck. It's designed to go off-road.		3	several dates that we received money and that
	4	So what's mine is his.	1		
				4	•
03:39:18	5	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes	03:41:20		would have been - there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to
03:39:18	5 6		03:41:20	4	would have been - there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to
03:39:18		Q. You said if you're not going, he takes	03:41:20	4 5	would have been - there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did
03:39:18	6	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct.	03:41:20	4 5 6	would have been - there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much
03:39:18	6 7	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still	03:41:20	4 5 6 7	would have been - there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately.
03:39:18	6 7 8 9	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he?	dissabilitaria manda da pri sili, paguindy d dissabilita	4 5 6 7 8 9	would have been - there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies
	6 7 8 9	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct.	03:41:20	4 5 6 7 8 9	would have been - there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from as a result of the guide services through
	6 7 8 9 10	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company	dissabilitaria manda da pri sili, paguindy d dissabilita	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	would have been - there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from - as a result of the guide services through that company?
	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service?	dissabilitaria manda da pri sili, paguindy d dissabilita	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	would have been - there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No.
	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes.	dissabilitaria manda da pri sili, paguindy d dissabilita	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a
03:39:26	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct?	03:41:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that.
	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct? A. Approximately August or September of	dissabilitaria manda da pri sili, paguindy d dissabilita	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that. I was asking you questions earlier
03:39:26	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct? A. Approximately August or September of this year. There's no revenue to be stated for	03:41:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that. I was asking you questions earlier about a process for receiving approval for
03:39:26	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct? A. Approximately August or September of this year. There's no revenue to be stated for this calendar year — or last calendar year.	03:41:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that. I was asking you questions earlier about a process for receiving approval for secondary employment. Do you remember that?
03:39:26	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct? A. Approximately August or September of this year. There's no revenue to be stated for this calendar year — or last calendar year. Q. When you say "August or September of	03:41:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that. I was asking you questions earlier about a process for receiving approval for secondary employment. Do you remember that? A. Correct.
03;39:26 03:39:38	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct? A. Approximately August or September of this year. There's no revenue to be stated for this calendar year — or last calendar year. Q. When you say "August or September of this year," you mean 2017?	03:41:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that. I was asking you questions earlier about a process for receiving approval for secondary employment. Do you remember that? A. Correct. Q. Did you ever receive approval for
03:39:26	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct? A. Approximately August or September of this year. There's no revenue to be stated for this calendar year — or last calendar year. Q. When you say "August or September of this year," you mean 2017? A. 2017, yes. Most of the scope of what	03:41:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that. I was asking you questions earlier about a process for receiving approval for secondary employment. Do you remember that? A. Correct. Q. Did you ever receive approval for working as a guide for IDecoy Guide Services?
03;39:26 03:39:38	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct? A. Approximately August or September of this year. There's no revenue to be stated for this calendar year — or last calendar year. Q. When you say "August or September of this year," you mean 2017?	03:41:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that. I was asking you questions earlier about a process for receiving approval for secondary employment. Do you remember that? A. Correct. Q. Did you ever receive approval for
03;39:26 03:39:38	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct? A. Approximately August or September of this year. There's no revenue to be stated for this calendar year — or last calendar year. Q. When you say "August or September of this year," you mean 2017? A. 2017, yes. Most of the scope of what	03:41:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that. I was asking you questions earlier about a process for receiving approval for secondary employment. Do you remember that? A. Correct. Q. Did you ever receive approval for working as a guide for IDecoy Guide Services?
03;39:26 03:39:38	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. You said if you're not going, he takes your truck? A. Correct. Q. But even if you are going, he still takes your truck, doesn't he? A. Correct. Q. Now, are you familiar with a company called IDecoy Guide Service? A. Now defunct company, yes. Q. When was it defunct? A. Approximately August or September of this year. There's no revenue to be stated for this calendar year — or last calendar year. Q. When you say "August or September of this year," you mean 2017? A. 2017, yes. Most of the scope of what we're talking about is 2017. So if I say "this	03:41:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	would have been – there's documentation you have to provide to the state, and I believe it's 10 to 14 days of the regular season ending, and we did that. So as far as what specific or how much money, I can't even state accurately. Q. During 2017, did you receive any monies from – as a result of the guide services through that company? A. No. Q. You said earlier that there's a process – strike that. I was asking you questions earlier about a process for receiving approval for secondary employment. Do you remember that? A. Correct. Q. Did you ever receive approval for working as a guide for IDecoy Guide Services? A. I did not consider it to be work.

28 (Pages 109 to 112)

		Page 113			Page 115
	1	A. Any revenues that were generated		1	A. Where are you seeing that?
	2	through IDecoy Guide Service would have gone back		2	Q. Middle of the first page, issue date.
	3	to hunting equipment,		3	A. Okay. Yes, I believe so then.
	4	Q. So my question was: Did you receive		4	Q. You believe it was issued on or about
03:42:28	5	approval from anybody to do guide service for that	04:04:12	5	November 18, 2017?
	6	company?		6	A. Yes, uh-huh.
	7	A. I don't believe so. I'm not positive		7	Q. What was the purpose of that trip?
	8	on that. I know I have a secondary employment		8	A. Recreation, trip with my grandfather.
	9	form that's been filled out and approved by		9	Q. What did you do in Portland with your
03:42:44	10	Director Pitassi.	04:04:22	10	grandfather?
	11	Q. Now, the materials that the guide		11	A. Sightseeing, a little bit of hunting,
	12	service used, sometimes that some of those		12	just basically kind of took in an area where I've
	13	materials are your own, right?	İ	13	never been.
	14	A. Yes.		14	Q. What kind of hunting did you do in
03:42:54		Q. Like the trailer that you mentioned?	04:04:34	15	Portland?
	16	A. Correct.	03.04.54	16	A. Duck or goose.
	17	Q. The decoys?		17	Q. Most of your hunting is waterfowl?
	18	A. Correct.		18	A. Yes - well, I wouldn't say that, but I
	19			19	• • •
03:43:02		Q. The Suburban, you used that for the	04:04:44	20	would say a good portion.
03:43:02		guide service?	04:04:44		Q. We were talking about the location of
	21	A. Sure, but not for guiding people. It's		21	your trailer.
	22	just for everyday use or it was for everyday		22	A. Yes.
	23	usc, I should say.		23	Q. That trailer was used as part of the
	24	Q. For towing a trailer?		24	guide service, right?
+		Page 114			Page 116
	1	A. Correct.		1	A. At one point or another, sure.
	2	Q. You kept the trailer parked down		2	Q. You used the trailer for hunting in
	3	somewhere around Ottawa during hunting season?	1	3	2017, too, right?
	4	A. Incorrect.		4	A. Yes.
03:43:16	5	O 118 121 13 15	1		
		O. Where did you nark it at?	04:05:14	5	O. In November of 2017?
031.131.10	6	Q. Where did you park it at? THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose	04:05:14	5 6	Q. In November of 2017? A. Most likely, yes.
03113110	6 7	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose	04:05:14	_	A. Most likely, yes.
03.13.10	7	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that?	04:05:14	6	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your
031,3110		THE WITNESS: Am 1 required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment.	04:05:14	6 7 8	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it?
	7 8 9	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)		6 7 8 9	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not.
03:43:24	7 8 9	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as	04:05:14	6 7 8 9	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored?
	7 8 9 10 11	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.)		6 7 8 9 10	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area.
	7 8 9 10 11	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER:		6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different
	7 8 9 10 11 12	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as		6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the
03:43:24	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17	04:05:24	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area?
	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17 — A. Okay.		6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area? A. No, not Ottawa.
03:43:24	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17 — A. Okay. Q. — you mentioned earlier with respect	04:05:24	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area? A. No, not Ottawa. Q. Oswego?
03:43:24	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17 — A. Okay. Q. — you mentioned earlier with respect to your trip to Portland, the document that I	04:05:24	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area? A. No, not Ottawa. Q. Oswego? A. Yes.
03:43:24	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17 — A. Okay. Q. — you mentioned earlier with respect to your trip to Portland, the document that I showed you earlier was the return trip?	04:05:24	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area? A. No, not Ottawa. Q. Oswego? A. Yes. Q. One of them is a lake?
03:43:24	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17 — A. Okay. Q. — you mentioned earlier with respect to your trip to Portland, the document that I	04:05:24	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area? A. No, not Ottawa. Q. Oswego? A. Yes.
03:43:24	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17 — A. Okay. Q. — you mentioned earlier with respect to your trip to Portland, the document that I showed you earlier was the return trip?	04:05:24	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area? A. No, not Ottawa. Q. Oswego? A. Yes. Q. One of them is a lake?
03:43:24 04:03:48	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17 — A. Okay. Q. — you mentioned earlier with respect to your trip to Portland, the document that I showed you earlier was the return trip? A. Correct.	04:05:24 04:05:44	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area? A. No, not Ottawa. Q. Oswego? A. Yes. Q. One of them is a lake? A. If you want to call it a lake. I would
03:43:24 04:03:48	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17 — A. Okay. Q. — you mentioned earlier with respect to your trip to Portland, the document that I showed you earlier was the return trip? A. Correct. Q. This is the trip going to Portland,	04:05:24 04:05:44	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area? A. No, not Ottawa. Q. Oswego? A. Yes. Q. One of them is a lake? A. If you want to call it a lake. I would just more or less call it a waterhole. I mean,
03:43:24 04:03:48	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE WITNESS: Am I required to disclose that? MR. COOPER: Let's take a moment. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) (Scatchell Ex No. 17 was marked as of 1/9/18.) BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Showing you what's been marked as Exhibit 17 — A. Okay. Q. — you mentioned earlier with respect to your trip to Portland, the document that I showed you earlier was the return trip? A. Correct. Q. This is the trip going to Portland, right?	04:05:24 04:05:44	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Most likely, yes. Q. And the trailer isn't stored at your home in Melrose Park, is it? A. Correct, it's not. Q. Where is it stored? A. In the vicinity of the Oswego area. Q. There are a couple of different locations where you go hunting frequently in the Ottawa area? A. No, not Ottawa. Q. Oswego? A. Yes. Q. One of them is a lake? A. If you want to call it a lake. I would just more or less call it a waterhole. I mean, it's a man-made pond.

29 (Pages 113 to 116)

		Page 117			Page 119
	1	Q. You keep the boat stored in that area		1	times have you been out hunting in the fall of
	2	as well?		2	2017?
	3	A. Sometimes, not all the time.		3	A. From the point that my back and neck
	4	Q. When you keep the boat stored there, is		4	started to hurt?
04:06:14	5	it hooked up to a vehicle?	04:08:08	5	Q. Yes.
	6	A. When it's stored there? No.		6	A. I really couldn't give you an accurate
	7	Q. So if you're going to go hunting with		7	guess on that,
	8	the boat, you would drive there, hook it up to a		8	Q. More than one?
	9	vehicle, drive it to the water?		9	A. Absolutely,
04:06:26	10	A. No.	04:08:16	10	Q. More than five?
	11	Q. Okay. Walk me through the process of		11	A. Most likely.
	12	how you use the boat when you're hunting on the		12	Q. More than ten?
	13	water.		13	A. Perhaps.
	14	A. If we have the boat there, the boat is		14	Q. More than 20?
04:06:36	15	going to be already in the water before we go	04:08:20		A. I don't think so.
	16	hunting that day. So it's going to be in the		16	Q. Let's talk about the hunting activities
	17	water for the duration of the season.		17	for just a moment.
	18	Q. When you say if we go hunting there,		18	A. Okay,
	19	who is "we"?		19	Q. When you're hunting well, let me be
04:06:44	20	A. Any of my usual friends that I go	04:08:30		clear.
	21	hunting with. I don't care to name them all.	1	21	The hunting that you did in the fall
	22	Q. Mr. Scavo is one of the ones that you		22	of 2017 up until today, has that all been
	23	go hunting with?		23	waterfowl?
	24	A. He comes with, yes.		24	A. No.
			<u> </u>		
		Page 118			Page 120
	1	Q. You're aware that, as a felon, it's		1	Q. What other than - what hunting other
	2	illegal for him to possess a firearm?		2	than waterfowl have you done?
	3	A. Correct.		3	A. In October or actually, I'm sorry,
	4	Q. You're aware that, as a felon, it's		4	in September, I would have been
04:07:04	5	illegal for him to go hunting?	04:08:54	5	Q. I'm going to stop you. I don't care
	6	A. That's not true.		6	about that.
	7	Q. Well, let me be more accurate. As a		7	A. All right.
	8	felon, it's illegal for him to actually use a		8	Q. I want to focus on from the time that
	9	firearm in hunting, isn't it?		9	you started feeling pain again in your back and
04:07:12	10	A. I believe so.	04:09:04	10	neck.
	11	Q. You said that one of the first hunting		11	A. Okay.
	12	trips that you did in 2017 was to Wisconsin?	1	12	Q. Since that time, what kind of hunting
	13	A. No. That was one of the first hunting		13	have you done?
	14	trips that you asked from the range of October		14	A. Mostly waterfowl. And from the range
04:07:38	15	12th onward.	04:09:14	15	of when I started to feel the injury to the last
	16	Q. Fair enough. From October 12th onward,		16	day that I hunted would have been somewhere around
	17	the first trip was in Wisconsin?		17	I would say at least ten days between hunting. So
	18	A. Correct, to my recollection.		18	my belief is not that it occurred by hunting, if
	19	Q. So let me be a little more specific		19	that's the connection you're trying to make.
04:07:48	20	then. You said that sometime in late October or	04:09:32		Q. So if I understand what you're saying
	21	early November that you felt some pain in your		21	is you hadn't been hunting for at least ten days
	22	neck and back?		22	when you first started feeling pain?
			1		
	23	A. Correct.	1	23	A. Correct
	23 24	A. Correct. Q. As of that point in time, how many		23 24	A. Correct. Q. And then once you started feeling pain,

30 (Pages 117 to 120)

1 2 3 4 4 5 5 6 7 8 9 9 10 0 11 1 12 2 13 14 4 15 16 17 7 8 8 19 9 10 11 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	you're using the boat? A. To explain it here, yes, I believe so. Q. So now let's talk about when you're hunting from land. A. Okay. Q. Walk me through that process. A. A very similar process; we meet somewhere, drive the truck and trailer to a field, and bring our equipment to the blind, decoys get set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time. Q. What truck is there?	04:15:44 04:16:04 04:16:14	11 12 13 14	A. Yes, I'm sorry. For the record, about chest-height. Q. So you go out. And the pit is already dug at the beginning of the season? A. Yes. A lot of them have been dug for 15, 20 years, perhaps. Q. So you go out, spread out all the decoys, go in the pit, and do hunting. How long are you in the pit? A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct. Q. Return them and then you go home,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 9 10 11 12 13 14 14 15 16 17 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	A. To explain it here, yes, I believe so. Q. So now let's talk about when you're hunting from land. A. Okay. Q. Walk me through that process. A. A very similar process; we meet somewhere, drive the truck and trailer to a field, and bring our equipment to the blind, decoys get set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.	04:16:04	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	chest-height. Q. So you go out. And the pit is already dug at the beginning of the season? A. Yes. A lot of them have been dug for 15, 20 years, perhaps. Q. So you go out, spread out all the decoys, go in the pit, and do hunting. How long are you in the pit? A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
4 5 6 7 8 9 9 10 11 12 13 14 14 15 16 17 17	hunting from land. A. Okay. Q. Walk me through that process. A. A very similar process; we meet somewhere, drive the truck and trailer to a field, and bring our equipment to the blind, decoys get set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.	04:16:04	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	dug at the beginning of the season? A. Yes. A lot of them have been dug for 15, 20 years, perhaps. Q. So you go out, spread out all the decoys, go in the pit, and do hunting. How long are you in the pit? A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Okay. Q. Walk me through that process. A. A very similar process; we meet somewhere, drive the truck and trailer to a field, and bring our equipment to the blind, decoys get set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.	04:16:04	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	dug at the beginning of the season? A. Yes. A lot of them have been dug for 15, 20 years, perhaps. Q. So you go out, spread out all the decoys, go in the pit, and do hunting. How long are you in the pit? A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Walk me through that process. A. A very similar process; we need somewhere, drive the truck and trailer to a field, and bring our equipment to the blind, decoys get set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.	04:16:04	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Yes. A lot of them have been dug for 15, 20 years, perhaps. Q. So you go out, spread out all the decoys, go in the pit, and do hunting. How long are you in the pit? A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. A very similar process, we need somewhere, drive the truck and trailer to a field, and bring our equipment to the blind, decoys get set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.		7 8 9 10 11 12 13	15, 20 years, perhaps. Q. So you go out, spread out all the decoys, go in the pit, and do hunting. How long are you in the pit? A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. A very similar process, we need somewhere, drive the truck and trailer to a field, and bring our equipment to the blind, decoys get set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.		8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. So you go out, spread out all the decoys, go in the pit, and do hunting. How long are you in the pit? A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	somewhere, drive the truck and trailer to a field, and bring our equipment to the blind, decoys get set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.		9 10 11 12 13	decoys, go in the pit, and do hunting. How long are you in the pit? A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.		10 11 12 13	are you in the pit? A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
11 12 13 14 15 16 17	set out, and then we hunt. Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.		11 12 13 14	A. Same thing as with the water, one to two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. So driving the truck and trailer, if the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.	04:16:14	12 13 14	two hours, maybe three. Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
13 14 15 16 17	the trailer is parked in that area, the first thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.	04:16:14	13 14	Q. At the end of that period, you retrieve the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
14 15 16 17	thing you need to do is hook up the trailer? A. No. It's already hooked up. Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there? A. Correct, most of the time.	04:16:14	13 14	the truck and trailer, load up all of the decoys? A. Correct.
15 16 17 18	A. No. It's already hooked up.Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there?A. Correct, most of the time.	04:16:14	14	A. Correct,
16 17 18	Q. Hooked up to a truck that's there?A. Correct, most of the time.	04:16:14		
17 18	A. Correct, most of the time.			C mon mm man hos Be moute.
17 18			16	right?
1.8			17	A. Correct.
	 Right now, there isn't a truck there. 		18	Q. Anything else about the process of
	O. Well, what truck was there in November		19	hunting from on land that we haven't talked about
20	and December of 2017?	04:16:28		A. Not to my recollection. I mean, it's
21				pretty simple stuff.
22	·			Q. So you said earlier that you reported
23				the injury sometime early November, right?
24				A. I believe it would be, yeah, early
······································	Da ~ 106			D 100
	•			Page 128
		İ		November-ish.
	- ·		_	Q. So I want to talk about that time
	•		-	forward.
	<u>-</u>		•	A. Okay,
	•	04:16:52		Q. How about the time period of November
-				9th through the 12th?
7		1		A. Honestly I can't tell you if I did or
9				didn't. I wouldn't be able to tell you exact date
9	•		-	ranges. I mean, I know I went hunting in
0		04:17:08		November. I don't know what days.
11	• •			Q. November 13th, did you go hunting?
.2			12	A. I don't recall if I did or didn't. I
	•			might have. I'm not sure.
4	A. Yes.		14	Q. November 14th, did you go hunting?
15	Q. Can you describe what a pit blind is?	04:17:18	15	A. Again, don't recall. I might have. I
16	A. Basically it's either a wood or steel		16	might not. I'm not sure.
17	box in the ground which has benches and backrests		17	Q. But isn't it true when you go hunting
18	and a platform which you can stand up and shoot		18	out in the Oswego area, your typical pattern is to
19	out of and the top of it is level with the ground.		19	leave your house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock
20	So when you're standing in it, you're	04:17:30	20	hour in the morning?
21	basically well, I'm a shorter guy, but you'd be		21	A. It depends every day, but in that time
22	about here and you're looking out (indicating).		22	of year, you could probably set your watch by it
23	Q. You're referring to about chest-height		23	which I know some people have.
24	when you say "about here"?		24	Q. November 14th, isn't it true that you
12 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	1 2 3 3 4 4 2 2 3 3 4 5 5 6 7 8 8 9 0 0 1 2 2 3	A. I'm not sure if we used Roger's truck — or I'm not sure whose truck we used. You'd have to specify dates. We use multiple trucks. Page 126 Q. Who is Roger? A. A friend that we hung with, and he also has decoys and stuff there. Q. So the trailer that you have has a bunch of decoys in it? A. Correct. Q. So you would take the vehicle and the trailer out into the middle of the field? A. Out to where our blind is. It's a pit blind which I believe Deputy Chief Castellan is familiar with. He helped dig several of them. Q. So you would then spread out the decoys around the pit blind? A. Yes. Q. Can you describe what a pit blind is? A. Basically it's either a wood or steel box in the ground which has benches and backrests and a platform which you can stand up and shoot out of and the top of it is level with the ground. So when you're standing in it, you're basically — well, I'm a shorter guy, but you'd be about here and you're looking out (indicating). Q. You're referring to about chest-height	A. I'm not sure if we used Roger's truck or I'm not sure whose truck we used. You'd have to specify dates. We use multiple trucks. Page 126 Q. Who is Roger? A. A friend that we hung with, and he also has decoys and stuff there. Q. So the trailer that you have has a bunch of decoys in it? A. Correct. Q. So you would take the vehicle and the trailer out into the middle of the field? A. Out to where our blind is. It's a pit blind which I believe Deputy Chief Castellan is familiar with. He helped dig several of them. Q. So you would then spread out the decoys around the pit blind? A. Yes. Q. Can you describe what a pit blind is? A. Basically it's either a wood or steel box in the ground which has benches and backrests and a platform which you can stand up and shoot out of and the top of it is level with the ground. So when you're standing in it, you're basically well, I'm a shorter guy, but you'd be about here and you're looking out (indicating). Q. You're referring to about chest-height	A. I'm not sure if we used Roger's truck — or I'm not sure whose truck we used. You'd have to specify dates. We use multiple trucks. Page 126 Q. Who is Roger? A. A friend that we hung with, and he also has decoys and stuff there. Q. So the trailer that you have has a bunch of decoys in it? A. Correct. Q. So you would take the vehicle and the trailer out into the middle of the field? A. Out to where our blind is. It's a pit blind which I believe Deputy Chief Castellan is familiar with. He helped dig several of them. Q. So you would then spread out the decoys around the pit blind? A. Yes. Q. Can you describe what a pit blind is? A. Basically it's either a wood or steel box in the ground which has benches and backrests and a platform which you can stand up and shoot out of and the top of it is level with the ground. So when you're standing in it, you're basically — well, I'm a shorter guy, but you'd be about here and you're looking out (indicating). Q. You're referring to about chest-height 22 24 Page 126 24 Page 126 24 24 24 25 26 27 28 29 41 21 24 24 24 24 25 26 27 28 29 20 21 21 22 23 24 24 24 24 24 24 24 24

32 (Pages 125 to 128)

		Page 133			Page 135
	1	A. Not that I can recall.		1	Q. Who is Roger Grivetti?
	2	Q. Do you have any text messages or email		2	A. Hunting friend.
	3	communications with any of your friends about		3	Q. And Roger Grivetti has a son, correct?
	4	hunting dates?		4	A. That's correct.
04:21:28	5	A. Most of our conversations occur via	04:23:54	5	Q. And he goes hunting with you guys?
	6	phone, like phone calls. I mean, you'll have me	V1,23.31	6	A. He's got two sons and they both go
	7	calling people that I've hung with, but what		7	hunting.
	8	occurred during those conversations, I don't know.		8	O. Let's talk about November 20th of 2017
	9	Q. When you go out waterfowl hunting early		9	A. Okay.
04:22:02	-	in the morning, it's your practice to go to	04:24:06	-	<u></u>
	11	7-Eleven first and get a coffee?	04.24.00	11	
	12	•		12	remember November 20, 2017?
	13	A. Sometimes, It depends,	1		A. I remember the day in question, sure.
	13	Q. Any reason to disagree that you stopped		13	Q. Okay. Tell me what happened on that
04:22:16		at a 7-Eleven around 4:15 a.m. on November 16th?	04.04.00	14	day.
04:22:10	16	MR. COOPER: Objection, asked and	04:24:20		A. Do you have particular questions you
	16	answered.		16	want to ask?
		BY MR. FOWLER:		17	Q. Sure. What time did you leave your
	18	Q. You can answer,		18	house that morning?
	19	A. I may have been. I may not have been.		19	A. Somewhere in the 4:00-something range
04:22:24		I mean, a typical day, sometimes I go to 7-Eleven;	04:24:28		most likely.
	21	or if I'm running late, I'll stop at Dunkin Donuts		21	Q. Where did you go?
	22	on the way. It varies.		22	A. To the same spot where we duck hunt.
	23	Q. So if I go through these dates one by	ł	23	Q. With whom?
	24	one, is there any particular day as you sit here		24	A. Most likely that day I probably drove
no established an established and established and established and established and established and established a	*******	Page 134			Page 136
	1	today that you know for sure that you went hunting		1	<u>-</u>
		,,		T .	WILD VIIO ADO KICK' KICHANT AS VON CAILED him
	2	or you know for sure you didn't? And I'll break		1 2	with Vito and Rick; Richard, as you called him. O. Bono?
	2	or you know for sure you didn't? And I'll break that down. I'll do it a niece at a time.		2	Q. Bono?
		that down. I'll do it a piece at a time.		2 3	Q. Bono? A. Correct.
04:22:46	3	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay.	04:24:48	2 3 4	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in
04:22:46	3 4 5	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 —	04:24:48	2 3 4 5	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck?
04:22:46	3 4 5 6	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 — A. Okay.	04:24:48	2 3 4 5	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct.
04:22:46	3 4 5 6	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 — A. Okay. Q. — is there any particular day that you	04;24;48	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were
04:22:46	3 4 5 6 7 8	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 — A. Okay. Q. — is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting?	04:24:48	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat?
	3 4 5 6 7 8	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 — A. Okay. Q. — is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I — in the range		2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct.
04:22:46	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November?	04:24:48	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour?
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? 1 could say I've gone		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah.
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego
04:23:00	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there	04:24:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area?
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there any dates that you can say definitively you did		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area? A. I mean, I'd have to look at a
04:23:00	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there any dates that you can say definitively you did not go hunting?	04:24:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area? A. I mean, I'd have to look at a sunrise/sunset calculator, but usually we arrive
04:23:00	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there any dates that you can say definitively you did not go hunting? A. Definitively, no.	04:24:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area? A. I mean, I'd have to look at a
04:23:00	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there any dates that you can say definitively you did not go hunting?	04:24:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area? A. I mean, I'd have to look at a sunrise/sunset calculator, but usually we arrive
04:23:00 04:23:14	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there any dates that you can say definitively you did not go hunting? A. Definitively, no.	04:24:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area? A. I mean, I'd have to look at a sunrise/sunset calculator, but usually we arrive for duck hunting somewhere between a half hour to
04:23:00	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 A. Okay. Q is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? 1 could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there any dates that you can say definitively you did not go hunting? A. Definitively, no. Q. Are there any documents that would	04:24:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area? A. I mean, I'd have to look at a sunrise/sunset calculator, but usually we arrive for duck hunting somewhere between a half hour to 15 minutes before shooting time. Legal shooting
04:23:00 04:23:14	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 — A. Okay. Q. — is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I — in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there any dates that you can say definitively you did not go hunting? A. Definitively, no. Q. Are there any documents that would refresh your recollection as to what days you did	04:24:58 04:25:06	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area? A. I mean, I'd have to look at a sunrise/sunset calculator, but usually we arrive for duck hunting somewhere between a half hour to 15 minutes before shooting time. Legal shooting time is a half hour before sunrise.
04:23:00 04:23:14	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 — A. Okay. Q. — is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I — in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there any dates that you can say definitively you did not go hunting? A. Definitively, no. Q. Are there any documents that would refresh your recollection as to what days you did or did not go hunting since November 9, 2017?	04:24:58 04:25:06	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area? A. I mean, I'd have to look at a sunrise/sunset calculator, but usually we arrive for duck hunting somewhere between a half hour to 15 minutes before shooting time. Legal shooting time is a half hour before sunrise. Q. So fair to say that you got to the area
04:23:00 04:23:14	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	that down. I'll do it a piece at a time. A. Okay. Q. Since November 9th of 2017 — A. Okay. Q. — is there any particular day that you know for sure that you went hunting? A. Any particular day? I — in the range of November? Q. Since November 9th. A. Since November? I could say I've gone recently. I wouldn't be able to recall the days. Q. Since November 9th of 2017, are there any dates that you can say definitively you did not go hunting? A. Definitively, no. Q. Are there any documents that would refresh your recollection as to what days you did or did not go hunting since November 9, 2017? A. Aside from the IPass records that you	04:24:58 04:25:06	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Bono? A. Correct. Q. You left Melrose Park and went there in your truck? A. Correct. Q. And when you say got there, you were doing water hunting that day from the boat? A. Correct. Q. So you left the house somewhere in the 4:00 o'clock hour? A. I would guess, yeah. Q. What time did you get to the Oswego area? A. I mean, I'd have to look at a sunrise/sunset calculator, but usually we arrive for duck hunting somewhere between a half hour to 15 minutes before shooting time. Legal shooting time is a half hour before sunrise. Q. So fair to say that you got to the area where you're going to be hunting then 45 minutes

34 (Pages 133 to 136)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 137			Page 139
	1	A. Same thing I described to you earlier		1	you're sitting down, I would say that the top
	2	which would be pull up by the boat, park, carry		2	level of the blind would come to here on me,
	3	the equipment or whoever carries the equipment. I		3	around my chin area (indicating).
	4	carry my own gun, my calls, and maybe a box of		4	Q. So you're holding your hands to your
04:25:48	5	shells.	04:27:22	5	neck?
	6	Q. And you said it was the three of you.		6	A. Roughly to my chin area.
	7	Did you meet anybody that day?		7	Q. So your head is pretty much over the
	8	A. Yes.		8	top of the blind all the time?
	9	Q. Where did you meet him at?		9	A. I wouldn't say that because it's an
04:25:54	10	A. At that location,	04:27:30	10	enclosed blind. So you're sitting in the middle
	11	Q. Who did you meet?		11	of it, and your point of view, obviously you see
	12	 A. Roger Grivetti who you spoke of before 		12	the top of the blind here so you can see
	13	and his son.		13	everything out in front of you (indicating).
	14	Q. Which son?		14	Q. I guess my question is: Unless you're
04:26:02	15	A. Is it imperative to include a juvenile	04:27:46	15	ducking down into the boat for something, then
	16	in this?		16	your head and your eyes are over the top of the
	17	Q. How old is he?		17	blind most of the time?
	18	A. 12.		18	A. Correct. You wouldn't need to duck
	19	Q. The older son or younger son?		19	down for anything.
04:26:12		A. Younger.	04:27:58	20	Q. Because you're hunting, you need your
	21	Q. You met them near the boat?		21	cyes to be able to see around the boat and in the
	22	A. Correct.		22	sky, right?
	23	Q. You guys got on the boat?		23	A. Right,
	24	A. Yep.		24	Q. So as you're hunting on November 20th
***************************************		Page 138		····	Page 140
	1	Q. What time was it when you got on the		1	you're in the back of the boat that day?
	2	boat?		2	A. Yes.
	3	A. Like I said, probably roughly	1	3	O. Where was Mr. Grivetti?
	4	15 minutes or so before shooting time.		4	A. Next to me.
04:26:28	5	Q. So roughly 45 minutes or so before	04:28:16	5	Q. Where was his son?
	6	sunrise?		6	A. Next to him which is always the case.
	7	A. Right. Yeah, about there.		7	Q. And you said the other one was Roger?
	8	Q. You take what did you do next?		В	A. No. Richard.
	9	A. We pull up to a spot we decide to hunt		9	Q. Richard. I'm sorry.
04:26:40	10	based on what the wind is that day and then	04:28:26	_	Where was Richard?
	11	basically everybody throws out the decoys, not me	1	11	A. Next to Roger,
	12	because I control where the boat is going. So all		12	Q. And where was Mr. Scavo?
	13	I'm doing is holding a switch and then everybody	1	13	A. At the other end of the boat, front end
	14	else is throwing out the decoys while I keep the		14	of the boat with his dog.
04:26:54	15	boat steady with the switch.	04:28:34		Q. Did you move the boat around during
	16	Q. So you're driving the boat?		16	that period of time that you were hunting?
	17	A. That day, I was.		17	A. I'm confused.
	18	Q. From the front or from the back?		18	Q. How long were you hunting from the box
	19	A. From the rear.		19	that day?
	20	Q. You said that the boat has a blind	04:29:04		A. I can't tell you. Maybe two, three
04:27:02	21	built into it?		21	hours. I'm not sure.
04:27:02				22	
04:27:02	22	A. real, bernanent			
04:27:02	22 23	A. Yeah, permanent. O. How tall is the blind?			Q. What was your role during those two to three hours?
04:27:02		- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		23 24	three hours? A. During those two or three hours, I sat

35 (Pages 137 to 140)

		Page 141			Page 143
	1	on my end of the boat which is where the motor is		1	Q. And so what happened when the
	2	and looked out and looked in front of us to see if		2	conservation officer approached you guys?
	3	there was any birds. If there were, I would call		3	A. We've dealt with this conservation
	4	at them. And then if there was any birds that		4	officer several times before. I mean, he's maybe
04:29:24	5	would decoy, we would shoot at them.	04:31:34	5	a 20, 25-year vet. He knows the gentleman who
	6	Q. You yourself, you were hunting that		6	used to own the land, and he passed away
	7	day, right?		7	unfortunately.
	8	A. That day, I was, yes.		8	Myself and Vito have had many
	9	Q. Anything unusual happen during those		9	conversations with him over the years. He comes
04:29:42	10	two or three hours while you're hunting on the	04:31:46	10	and checks on us one or twice a year. Usually he
	11	water?		11	knows that we don't do anything that would even be
	12	A. During the two to three hours on the		12	of questionable legality.
	13	water? No.		13	And on that particular day, when he
	14	Q. During those two to three hours on that		14	first walked up, his first statement to us that I
04:29:48	15	day, did you get any waterfowl?	04:32:04		remember was: Oh, wow, you got all the ducks
	16	A. Yes.		16	separated. I like that.
	17	Q. How many?		17	In Illinois, if I have three ducks and
	18	A. Not sure. I remember this part		18	he has four ducks and you have three ducks,
	19	distinctly that we did not get what we call a kill		19	they're all supposed to be separate. You can't
04:30:02	20	limit. We didn't kill a limit that day. We were	04:32:16		party hunt. So everybody has to have their own
	21	just short which the limit would be four ducks -		21	birds.
	22	or four mallard ducks per guy. So that would have		22	He checked us that day. He checked
	23	been 16 on that day; for myself, Roger, Rick, and		23	that and went through the usual routine as to what
	24	Roger's son. We were short of that.		24	he checks us on.
***				*****	
		Down 140			
	1	Page 142		,	-
	1 2	Q. Who else was shooting that day?		1	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked
	2	Q. Who else was shooting that day?A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son.		2	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks
	2	Q. Who else was shooting that day?A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son.Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day?		2	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said?
04.30.34	2 3 4	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. 	04.20.40	2 3 4	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see
04:30:34	2 3 4 5	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what 	04:32:40	2 3 4 5	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody
04:30:34	2 3 4 5	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? 	04:32:40	2 3 4 5	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito.
04:30:34	2 3 4 5 6	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my 	04:32:40	2 3 4 5 6	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's
04:30:34	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. 	04:32:40	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. 1 		2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun
04:30:34 04:30:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was 	04:32:40	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody — which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube – or. I'm sorry, more than two shells in the
04:30:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So	04:32:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube – or, I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So that's the basis for his response.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube – or, I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per gun. You can't shoot any more than three for
04:30:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So that's the basis for his response. BY MR, FOWLER: 	04:32:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube – or, I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per gun. You can't shoot any more than three for waterfowl in Illinois, or I think federally.
04:30:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So that's the basis for his response. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Did Mr. Scavo have possession of a 	04:32:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube – or, I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per gun. You can't shoot any more than three for waterfowl in Illinois, or I think federally. So you take one shell, two shells, and
04:30:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So that's the basis for his response. BY MR, FOWLER: Q. Did Mr. Scavo have possession of a firearm on the boat that day? 	04:32:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody – which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube – or, I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per gun. You can't shoot any more than three for waterfowl in Illinois, or I think federally.
04:30:42 04:30:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So that's the basis for his response. BY MR, FOWLER: Q. Did Mr. Scavo have possession of a firearm on the boat that day? A. To my knowledge, no. To what I was	04:32:58 04:33:08	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody — which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube — or, I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per gun. You can't shoot any more than three for waterfowl in Illinois, or I think federally. So you take one shell, two shells, and then when you go to put the third one in, if you have a plug in your gun which you're required to
04:30:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So that's the basis for his response. BY MR, FOWLER: Q. Did Mr. Scavo have possession of a firearm on the boat that day? A. To my knowledge, no. To what I was able to witness, no.	04:32:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody — which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube — or, I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per gun. You can't shoot any more than three for waterfowl in Illinois, or I think federally. So you take one shell, two shells, and then when you go to put the third one in, if you
04:30:42 04:30:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So that's the basis for his response. BY MR, FOWLER: Q. Did Mr. Scavo have possession of a firearm on the boat that day? A. To my knowledge, no. To what I was able to witness, no. Q. Then when you returned to the shore	04:32:58 04:33:08	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody — which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube — or, I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per gun. You can't shoot any more than three for waterfowl in Illinois, or I think federally. So you take one shell, two shells, and then when you go to put the third one in, if you have a plug in your gun which you're required to
04:30:42 04:30:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So that's the basis for his response. BY MR, FOWLER: Q. Did Mr. Scavo have possession of a firearm on the boat that day? A. To my knowledge, no. To what I was able to witness, no.	04:32:58 04:33:08	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. So as best you can recall, he walked up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody — which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube — or. I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per gun. You can't shoot any more than three for waterfowl in Illinois, or I think federally. So you take one shell, two shells, and then when you go to put the third one in, if you have a plug in your gun which you're required to by law, you can't. It's impossible.
04:30:42 04:30:58	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Who else was shooting that day? A. Myself, Roger, Rick, and Roger's son. Q. Did Mr. Scavo shoot that day? A. To my knowledge, no. Q. When you say "to your knowledge," what do you mean? A. To what I was able to witness with my own two eyes, no. MR. COOPER: Well, let me intervene. I thought the reason that my client was summoned here was because of an allegation that Mr. Scavo discharged a firearm. I did meet with my client to discuss this interrogation and discuss his knowledge. So that's the basis for his response. BY MR, FOWLER: Q. Did Mr. Scavo have possession of a firearm on the boat that day? A. To my knowledge, no. To what I was able to witness, no. Q. Then when you returned to the shore	04:32:58 04:33:08	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	up, and he said: Oh, good, you got the ducks separated. What's the next thing he said? A. He said: All right. Can I see everybody's license, which is typical. Everybody provided their license including Vito. At that point, he goes: Okay. Who's got guns? And everybody — which all the guns were cased, unloaded. Everybody took their gun out of their cases and he looked at each gun. He says: Okay. Now show me that the gun can't hold more than three shells in the tube — or, I'm sorry, more than two shells in the tube, because you're limited to three shells per gun. You can't shoot any more than three for waterfowl in Illinois, or I think federally. So you take one shell, two shells, and then when you go to put the third one in, if you have a plug in your gun which you're required to by law, you can't. It's impossible. And be did that for all four of us that

36 (Pages 141 to 144)

		Page 145			Page 147
	1	nontoxic and they're not.		1	I just saw a look in his eyes. So I
	2	Then he said to me: Is this your boat?		2	approached - when he walked back, I approached
	3	I said: Yes, it is.		3	the conservation officer and I showed him my badge
	4	He gets in the boat. He says: All		4	and stated to him: Hey, we're all law enforcement
04:33:42	5	right. I need to look at some stuff.	04:35:34	5	here. What's the conversation about? What's
	6	He looked at some compartments, not		6	going on?
	7	entirely sure what he was looking for, didn't find		7	And then at that point, he began his
	8	anything that was pertinent or anything like that.		8	interview of me.
	9	Then he said to me: Okay. There's		9	Q. Were you talking with him in the
04:33:52	10	five people on the boat. Do you have five	04:35:42	10	presence of all of the others?
	11	lifejackets? Provided him that.		11	A. No. Individually.
	12	Do you have a fire extinguisher on		12	Q. You and he walked off a ways just as he
	13	board? I provided him that. Do you have a		13	had with Mr. Scavo?
	14	trowelable device? I provided him that. And I		14	A. Correct.
04:34:04	15	believe he asked to see my boater's registration,	04:35:48		Q. Okay. During the time that you were
01.51.01	16	and I provided him that.	V1.55,10	16	with the conservation officer, what did you say
	17	That was the extent of the initial		17	and what did he say?
	18	interaction with him.		18	A. Paraphrasing because, again, this was a
	19	Q. You referred to Vito. Is that Mr.		19	while ago, but he asked me - what did he say? He
04:34:14	20	Scavo?	04:36:02		•
04.54.14	21	A. Yes.	64.50.62	21	says to me: Are you familiar with Mr. Scavo? I said: Yes. He's like a father to
	22		Ì	22	me.
	23	Q. And what happened next?		23	
	24	A. And next he had a private conversation		24	He goes: So you know his circumstances?
	24	with Vito after he checked everything.		24	Circuistaires :
	~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~	Page 146			Page 148
	1	Q. When you say "private conversation"		1	And I said: Which is?
	2	with Mr. Scavo, how did that take place?		2	That he can't possess a gun. Again,
	3	A. He just stated: Hey, can I talk to you		3	I'm paraphrasing.
	4	over here?		4	I said something to the effect of:
04:34:34	5	They walked away, and myself, Roger,	04:36:18	5	Yeah, I'm definitely aware of that.
	6	Rick, and Roger's son went about talking about		6	He gave me a look, a blank look, like:
	7	either the day's hunt or whatever we were talking		7	Are you going to say that he didn't possess a gun
	8	about.		8	today?
	9	Q. Could you hear what was said between		9	And I said; Absolutely not. That was
04:34:42	_	the conservation officer and Mr. Scavo?	04:36:30	-	my belief that he didn't possess a gun that day.
04.04,42	11	A. No, I could not.	04.30.30	11	
	12	Q. What happened after that - or how long		12	He stated to me that - well, Mr. Scavo
					stated to me for ten minutes, or however long the
	13	did they talk?	1	13	time period was, that he possessed a gun.
	14	A. Maybe ten minutes, something like that.		14	I said to him: That was your
04:34:52	15	Q. What happened after that ten minutes?	04:36:44	15	conversation with him. I don't know what he sai
	16	A. I observed Vito walking back towards me		16	to you, but if that did occur, and I don't believe
	17	with kind of a dejected type of look and that		17	Mr. Scavo would put himself in that situation, I
	18	bothered me because I mean, Vito's like a		18	didn't see it.
	19	father to me. You asked me the extent of my	1	19	And he said to me: You didn't see it?
	20	relationship with him and he's not that he's	04:36:56	20	You're in the boat with him.
04:35:08	21	blood, but he's the closest thing to it and we		21	And I said: Yeah, but I'm 15 feet to
04:35:08		allowers for each and and an in the contract of	I	22	his right.
04:35:08	22	share a lot with each other. I mean, it's not	i		ms ngm.
04:35:08	22 23	like we're just hunting buddies. We spend time		23	And he said: You're 15 feet to his

37 (Pages 145 to 148)

		Page 149			Page 151
	1	I said: It's a 17-foot boat. I'm in		1	the duck's dead. That's the gist of it.
	2	the back. He's two feet from the front. That's		2	So when we shoot, my focus is only on
	3	15 feet.		3	what I'm shooting and making sure I'm safe.
	4	He goes: Okay. And then he basically		4	Q. We were talking about your conversation
04:37:10	5	stated to me: Are you sure you want to say what	04:39:22	5	with the conservation officer.
	6	you're saying?		6	A. Correct.
	7	And I said: That's what I observed. I		7	Q. Is there anything else that you and he
	8	didn't observe anybody shoot a gun.		8	said in that conversation?
	9	And to quantify what occurs during a		9	A. Like I said, he stated to me.
04:37:22	10	duck hunt, when birds come in, single bird or	04:39:28		paraphrasing: Is that what you want to go with?
	11	multiple birds come in, one person - well, myself		11	And I stated: That's what I observed
	12	and Vito will call. We'll blow call, or Roger		12	and that's what I'm telling you.
	13	will, too. And one person calls the shot is which		13	He says: Okay. He moved on from me,
	14	is to mean that one person says: Okay. Now let's		14	and that was the end of our interaction for the
04:37:38	15	shoot them.	04:39:40		day.
	16	So you come up you know, somebody		16	Q. Did you have any other conversation
	17	will say: Let's shoot them. You come up, shoot,		17	with him after that?
	18	and there could be it's almost like	1	18	A. After that, no.
	19	pandemonium. There's ducks going in every		19	•
04:37:48		direction.	04:39:50		Q. After that conversation with the
01.37.40	21	When you shoot, you shoot your zone	04:39:30		conservation officer, you were aware that the
	22	which means basically you're shooting straight in		21	conservation officer said that he saw Mr. Scavo
	23	***		22 23	shooting that day?
	24	front of you, 45 degrees on either side, which means you're always safe. You're not shooting		23	A. He said that he believed he saw that.
		means you're always said. I dure not shooting		24	Q. And you knew that that day, right?
		Page 150			Page 152
	1	over somebody's head. You're not shooting behind		1	A. I'm sony?
	2	your back or some stupid stuff. You're shooting		2	Q. You knew that that day?
	3	out in front of you in this little zone. So when		3	A. I knew what that day?
	4	you come up and shoot, you're focus is only on		4	MR. COOPER: Objection, asked and
04:38:12	5	this zone.	04:40:10	5	answered.
	6	So then you shoot, then birds drop, and		6	BY MR. FOWLER:
	7	your gun is empty after three shots. Typically		7	Q. You understood on November 20th that
	8	what happens if there's multiple birds, there's		8	the DNR officer believed that Mr. Scavo was
	9	going to be three, four, five dead birds and then		9	engaged in illegal conduct, right?
04:38:24	10	there's going to be a cripple. We call them a	04:40:26	10	A. He believed that, yes, and he stated
	11	cripple. That's terminology in the hunting world.		11	that to me.
	12	Basically it refers to a duck that's still alive		12	Q. So after that trip - strike that.
	13	that's been downed, but state law requires you to		13	You're aware that as a police officer
	14	dispatch them immediately. And not only state		14	<del>-</del>
04:38:40		law, but it's for our own dog safety because if a	04:40:42		for the Village of Melrose Park you have an
	16	live duck gets out, you send a dog, the live duck	03.40142	16	obligation to report to your supervisors any
	17				interactions with law enforcement that could lea
	18	can evade a dog. It can dive. It can swim		17	to further action, right?
	19	faster. So the typical procedure would be: Live		18	A. I was not aware of that because there's
		duck, shoot them immediately.		19	no action that was pending against me to my
04.20.63	20	This is anybody that's ever duck	04:40:56		knowledge, nothing criminal on that day or any
04:38:54	21	hunted over water, that's standard. If the duck's		21	questionable integrity on that day in my
04:38:54			1	22	
04:38:54	22	on the water still alive, which we indicate it's		22	estimation.
04:38:54	22 23 24	on the water still alive, which we indicate it's still alive by its head is still up, you keep	-	23	Q. You were aware that the conservation

38 (Pages 149 to 152)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 153			Page 155
	1	A. I'm not aware of that. I think that he		1	Kendall County. I'm a police officer in Cook
	2	wanted me to say whatever he wanted me to say, but		2	County. There's different regulations, different
	3	I'm not aware that I mean, he can't attest to		3	SOPs, different levels of what an officer
	4	what my own two eyes saw, and he was - the		4	determines to be his own - what's the word I'm
04:41:16	5	position of where he was watching us, he couldn't	04:43:16	5	looking for whether he wants to prosecute or
	6	positively discern who anybody was.		6	not. I mean, that's his decision,
	7	Q. He was challenging your statement when		7	So I have no idea as to where it could
	8	you said you didn't see Mr. Scavo shoot, right?		8	have went after that. But once again, it wasn't
	9	A. I would say that's a fair assessment.		9	my concern.
04:41:30	10	Q. Now, after that conversation with the	04:43:28	10	Q. On the next day, November 21st, did you
	11	conservation officer, did you report that		11	go hunting?
	12	communication to any of your supervisors at the		12	A. I don't believe I did.
	13	Department?		13	Q. November 22nd, did you go? That would
	14	A. No, I did not. I didn't deem it		14	have been the day before Thanksgiving, if that
04:41:42		necessary.	04:43:42		helps you.
	16	Once again, I don't believe that		16	A. Maybe. I'm not positive.
	17	anything I did was of questionable integrity or		17	Q. November 23rd, you went hunting, right?
	18	illegality.		18	Thanksgiving Day?
	19	Q. You were aware that that situation		19	A. I can't remember, to be honest with
04:42:00	20	could result in criminal prosecution against Mr,	04:43:54		you. I know where I went for dinner. I don't
01112.00	21	Scavo, weren't you?	01.15.01	21	remember if I went hunting.
	22	A. I believe that if he thinks he saw him		22	Q. After the November 20th incident, are
	23	shoot which he stated to me, I don't know what his		23	
	24	procedure is. We have our own procedures here.		24	there any days that you can identify as you sit here today that you either did or did not go
		Page 154			Page 156
	1	He's in a totally different county with a totally		1	hunting?
	2	different jurisdiction with totally different		2	A. I could say I went yesterday.
	3	SOPs. So I don't know what his intentions were.	<u> </u>		
	3	5013. 50 i Golft Midw what his internions were.	į.	3	Q. Where did you go yesterday?
	3			3 4	Where did you go yesterday?  A. Same place, not water, fields.
04:42:24	4	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.	04:44:42	4	A. Same place, not water, fields.
04:42:24	4 5	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What	04:44:42	<b>4</b> 5	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few
04:42:24	4	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation	04:44:42	4 5 6	A. Same place, not water, fields.     MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.
04:42:24	4 5 6 7	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo,	04:44:42	4 5 6 7	A. Same place, not water, fields.     MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.     (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)
04:42:24	4 5 6 7 8	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?	04:44:42	4 5 6 7 8	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.
	4 5 6 7 8	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I		4 5 6 7 8	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:
04:42:24	4 5 6 7 8 9	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result no criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean	04:44:42	4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would
	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean Q. You were not aware that it could or		4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Same place, not water, fields. MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) MR. FOWLER: Back on the record. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into
	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean  Q. You were not aware that it could or  A. Let me rephrase.		4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Same place, not water, fields. MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes. (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) MR. FOWLER: Back on the record. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with
	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean  Q. You were not aware that it could or  A. Let me rephrase. I wasn't aware that the situation that		4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Same place, not water, fields. MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.) MR. FOWLER: Back on the record. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?
04:42:32	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean Q. You were not aware that it could or A. Let me rephrase. I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in well, I don't	04:52:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting
	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean —  Q. You were not aware that it could or — A. Let me rephrase. I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in — well, I don't where it was going to go after that. I'm not —		4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting that. I need two seconds.
04:42:32	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean —  Q. You were not aware that it could or —  A. Let me rephrase.  I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in — well, I don't where it was going to go after that. I'm not —  Q. I understand.	04:52:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting that. I need two seconds.  (WHEREUPON, a brief recess was had.)
04:42:32	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean —  Q. You were not aware that it could or —  A. Let me rephrase.  I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in — well, I don't where it was going to go after that. I'm not —  Q. I understand.  A. I'm not the DNR officer. So it's out	04:52:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting that. I need two seconds.  (WHEREUPON, a brief recess was had.)  MR. COOPER: I think if's in my
04:42:32	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean —  Q. You were not aware that it could or —  A. Let me rephrase.  I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in — well, I don't where it was going to go after that. I'm not —  Q. I understand.  A. I'm not the DNR officer. So it's out of my hands.	04:52:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting that. I need two seconds.  (WHEREUPON, a brief recess was had.)  MR. COOPER: I think it's in my client's best interest not to say anything in
04:42:32 04:42:42	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean Q. You were not aware that it could or A. Let me rephrase. I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in well, I don't where it was going to go after that. I'm not Q. I understand. A. I'm not the DNR officer. So it's out of my hands. Q. But the question I asked you was:	04:52:36 04:52:50	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting that. I need two seconds.  (WHEREUPON, a brief recess was had.)  MR. COOPER: I think it's in my client's best interest not to say anything in response to the last question.
04:42:32	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean —  Q. You were not aware that it could or —  A. Let me rephrase.  I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in — well, I don't where it was going to go after that. I'm not —  Q. I understand.  A. I'm not the DNR officer. So it's out of my hands.	04:52:36	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting that. I need two seconds.  (WHEREUPON, a brief recess was had.)  MR. COOPER: I think it's in my client's best interest not to say anything in
04:42:32 04:42:42	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean Q. You were not aware that it could or A. Let me rephrase. I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in well, I don't where it was going to go after that. I'm not Q. I understand. A. I'm not the DNR officer. So it's out of my hands. Q. But the question I asked you was:	04:52:36 04:52:50	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting that. I need two seconds.  (WHEREUPON, a brief recess was had.  MR. COOPER: I think it's in my client's best interest not to say anything in response to the last question.  MR. FOWLER: Is that so?
04:42:32 04:42:42	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean Q. You were not aware that it could or A. Let me rephrase. I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in well, I don't where it was going to go after that. I'm not Q. I understand. A. I'm not the DNR officer. So it's out of my hands. Q. But the question I asked you was: Could it result in prosecution?	04:52:36 04:52:50	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting that. I need two seconds.  (WHEREUPON, a brief recess was had.)  MR. COOPER: I think it's in my client's best interest not to say anything in response to the last question.
04:42:32 04:42:42	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	He didn't state that to me and I didn't ask him.  Q. I didn't ask you any intentions. What I asked was: You were aware that the situation could result in criminal prosecution of Mr. Scavo, weren't you?  A. I wasn't aware that it could. I mean Q. You were not aware that it could or A. Let me rephrase. I wasn't aware that the situation that occurred was going to result in well, I don't where it was going to go after that. I'm not Q. I understand. A. I'm not the DNR officer. So it's out of my hands. Q. But the question I asked you was: Could it result in prosecution?  MR. COOPER: Objection, speculation.	04:52:36 04:52:50	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Same place, not water, fields.  MR. FOWLER: All right. Give us a few minutes.  (WHEREUPON, a recess was had.)  MR. FOWLER: Back on the record.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. Is there anything else that you would like the chief or deputy chief to take into account as they're deciding what to do with respect to the allegations against you?  MR. COOPER: Boy, I wasn't expecting that. I need two seconds.  (WHEREUPON, a brief recess was had.)  MR. COOPER: I think it's in my client's best interest not to say anything in response to the last question.  MR. FOWLER: Is that so?  MR. COOPER: And that's not to disobey

39 (Pages 153 to 156)

•	Page 1 Page 3
STATE OF ILLINOIS)	1 INDEX
) <b>\$S</b> :	2 JOHN SCATCHELL EXAMINATION
COUNTY OF COOK)	3 By Mr. Fowlet 4
	4
DUDE THE MATTER OF	5 EXHIBITS
IN RE THE MATTER OF:	6 NUMBER MARKED FOR ID
THE INTERROGATION OF JOHN SC	7 Scatchell Exhibit
Officer of the Metrose Park	8 No. 1 4
Police Department.	9 No. 2 5
	10 No.3 II
	11 No. 4 12
	1
THE INTERROGATION OF OFFIC	CER 12 No. 5 13
JOHN SCATCHELL, taken before CORDELI	IA BUSSE WERT, 13 No. 6 17
a licensed Certified Shorthand Reporter of the	10 No. 2 10
State of Himois, License No. 84-2985, taken a	A N 0 26
the Melrose Park Välage Hall, 1000 North 25	1
Avenue, Multi-Purpose Rora, Melrose Park.	
	<b>i</b>
Illinois, on the 9th day of January, 2018, at	18 No. II 63
1:46 p.m.	19 No. 12 70
	20 No. 13 78
	21 No. 14 92
	22 No. 15 94
	23 No. 16 96
	24 No. 17 114
	To me A
	Page 2 Page 4
1 PRESENT:	1 MR. FOWLER: This is the interview of
2	2 John Scrichell being conducted pursuant to
3 LANER MUCHIN, LTD., By: MR, JEFFREY S. FOWLER	3 notice and pursuant to the Police Officer
4 515 North State Street, Suite 2800	4 Disciplinary Act.
Chicago, Illinois 60654	
5 (312) 467-9800	01:45:58 5 Mark this as Exhibit No. 1,
jfowler@lanermuchin.com 6	6 please.
Appeared on behalf of the Villag	ge of Scatchell Ex No. 1 was marked as of
7 Melrose Park;	e 1/9/18.)
8 FRATERNAL ORDER OF POLICE	CE, By: 9 BY MR. FOWLER:
MR. CHRISTOPHER COOPER	01:46:22 10 Q. Officer Scatchell, prior to starting, I
9 Legal Defense Plan Attorney LAW OFFICE OF CHRISTOPHE	ER COOPER INC
10 79 West Monrue Street, Suite 1213	had a conversation with your attorney. I had
10 A Mest Worker ancer and 1117	
Chicago, Illinois 60603	12 tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple
Chicago, Illinois 60603	
Chicago, Illinois 60603 13 (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple of changes on it. I have just marked that
Chicago, Illinois 60603	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple of changes on it. I have just marked that document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.
Chicago, Illinois 60603 11 (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com 12 Appeared on behalf of Officer S	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple  13 of changes on it. I have just marked that  14 document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  Scatchell. 01:46:36 15 Is that your signature on the lower
Chicago, Illinois 60603  (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com  2  Appeared on behalf of Officer S  13  14	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple  13 of changes on it. I have just marked that  14 document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  15 Is that your signature on the lower  16 right side?
Chicago, Illinois 60603  11 (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com  12  Appeared on behalf of Officer S  13  14  15	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple of changes on it. I have just marked that document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  Ol:46:36 15 Is that your signature on the lower right side?  A. Yes, it is.
Chicago, Illinois 60603  (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com  Appeared on behalf of Officer S  13  14	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple of changes on it. I have just marked that document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  15 Is that your signature on the lower right side? 16 A. Yes, it is.
Chicago, Illinois 60603  (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com  2  Appeared on behalf of Officer S  13  14  15  ALSO PRESENT: Mr. Sam C. Piass  16 Deputy Chief Steven Rogow Deputy Chief Michael Caste	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple  13 of changes on it. I have just marked that  14 document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  15 Is that your signature on the lower  16 right side?  17 A. Yes, it is.  18 Q. Okay. You understand that you have ellan  19 been instructed that you are required to answer
Chicago, Illinois 60603  11 (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com  12  Appeared on behalf of Officer S  13  14  15  ALSO PRESENT: Mr. Sam C. Pitas  16 Deputy Chief Steven Rogov Deputy Chief Michael Caste  17 Mr. Raul Rodriguez, FOP L	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple of changes on it. I have just marked that document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  15 Is that your signature on the lower right side? 17 A. Yes, it is. Q. Okay. You understand that you have ellan Late 19 been instructed that you are required to answer
Chicago, Illinois 60603  (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com  12  Appeared on behalf of Officer S  13  14  15  ALSO PRESENT: Mr. Sam C. Pias  16 Deputy Chief Steven Rogow Deputy Chief Michael Caste  17 Mr. Raul Rodriguez, FOP L	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple of changes on it. I have just marked that document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  15 Is that your signature on the lower 16 right side? 17 A. Yes, it is. Q. Okay. You understand that you have ellan 19 been instructed that you are required to answer 101:46:46 20 the questions that we ask you today?
Chicago, Illinois 60603  11 (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com  12  Appeared on behalf of Officer S  13  14  15  ALSO PRESENT: Mr. Sam C. Pitas  16 Deputy Chief Steven Rogov Deputy Chief Michael Caste  17 Mr. Raul Rodriguez, FOP L	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple of changes on it. I have just marked that document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  15 Is that your signature on the lower 16 right side? 17 A. Yes, it is. Q. Okay. You understand that you have ellan 19 been instructed that you are required to answer 101:46:46 20 the questions that we ask you today? 21 A. Yes.
Chicago, Illinois 60603  11 (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com  12  Appeared on behalf of Officer S  13  14  15  ALSO PRESENT: Mr. Sam C. Pitas  16 Deputy Chief Steven Rogow Deputy Chief Michael Caste  17 Mr. Raul Rodriguez, FOP L  18  19	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple of changes on it. I have just marked that document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  15 Is that your signature on the lower 16 right side? 17 A. Yes, it is. 18 Q. Okay. You understand that you have ellan 19 been instructed that you are required to answer the questions that we ask you today? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. Okay. Largely I'm going to go through
Chicago, Illinois 60603  (312) 473-2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com  2  Appeared on behalf of Officer S  13  14  15  ALSO PRESENT: Mr. Sam C. Phas  16 Deputy Chief Steven Rogov Deputy Chief Michael Caste  17 Mr. Raul Rodriguez, FOP L  18  19  20	tendered to him a document. He asked for a couple of changes on it. I have just marked that document as Exhibit 1 and tendered it to you.  15 Is that your signature on the lower 16 right side? 17 A. Yes, it is. Q. Okay. You understand that you have ellan 19 been instructed that you are required to answer 101:46:46 20 the questions that we ask you today? 21 A. Yes.

1 (Pages 1 to 4)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

		Page 5			Page 7
	1	(Scatchell Ex No. 2 was marked as of		1	Q. There's one document here that I'm not
	2	1/9/18.)		2	familiar with and I think it may be pertinent. So
	3	BY MR. FOWLER:		3	give me just a second.
	4	Q. I show you what's been marked as		4	What I would like to do is to take out
01:47:22	5	Exhibit 2.	01:50:44	5	these two pages of what you've brought and mark it
	6	Do you recognize this as a memo that		6	so that we'll all have a copy of it (indicating).
	7	you received on or about December 8, 2017?		7	MR. COOPER: Let me sec.
	8	A. Yes, I do.		8	MR. FOWLER: (Tendering documents.)
	9	Q. When did you receive this?		9	MR. COOPER: Well, my intuition tells
01:47:34	10	A. December 8th, I believe.	01:51:12	10	me that that's not the best approach at this
	11	Q. How did you receive it?		11	time.
	12	A. Via Department email and then an		12	If you want his medical records
	13	officer served me at the door, at my front door.		13	MR. FOWLER: Are you willing for him to
	14	Q. Who was the officer?		14	sign a release so that we can get all of his
01:47:46	15	A. Officer Nocita, Investigator Nocita.	01:51:26	15	medical records?
	16	Q. Now, when you received the letter, did		16	MR. COOPER: At some point in time but
	17	you read it?		17	not today. I mean, you took the words right
	18	A. Yes.		18	out of my mouth.
	19	Q. Okay.		19	MR. FOWLER: But at some point in
01:47:52	20	A. I had already read it prior to him.	01:51:36	20	time
	21	Q. You had read it by email		21	MR. COOPER: You can't do it today.
	22	A. Correct.		22	But if you want to ask him questions as to
:	23	Q. — when you received it by email?		23	this document, first of all, it's my position
	24	A. Correct.		24	he can't answer the question because he's not
		Page 6			Page 8
	1	Q. Then you understood that and you		1	a physician.
			1	-	a physician.
	2	•		2	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to
	2 3	understand by this memo that you also have been			
		understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you,		2	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to
01:48:08	3	understand by this memo that you also have been	01:52:10	2 3	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer,
01:48:08	3 4 5	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct.	01:52:10	2 3 4	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.
01:48:08	3 4	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct.  Q. And you're required to answer them	01:52:10	2 3 4 5	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that. MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for
01:48:08	3 4 5 6	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct.	01:52:10	2 3 4 5 6	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I
01:48:08	3 4 5 6 7	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct.	01:52:10	2 3 4 5 6 7	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's
01:48:08	3 4 5 6 7 8	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents	01:52:10 01:52:30	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues.  Did you bring any documents with you?		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not well,
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues.  Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring?		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not well, recognize that this is an investigative
01:48:18	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues.  Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes	01:52:30	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not — well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.  Are you willing to give me the
01:48:18	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating).	01:52:30	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not — well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.  Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking
01:48:18	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating).  MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I	01:52:30	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not — well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.  Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for.
01:48:18	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating).  MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I come around to see them instead of handing	01:52:30	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not — well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.  Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for.  MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document today
01:48:18 01:48:32	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating).  MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I come around to see them instead of handing them to me?	01:52:30 01:52:38	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'il be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'il tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, it don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not — well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.  Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for.  MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document toda. Now, whether we call it evidence or material.
01:48:18	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating).  MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I come around to see them instead of handing them to me?  MR. COOPER: Well, if you understand	01:52:30	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not — well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.  Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for.  MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document toda. Now, whether we call it evidence or material for the purpose of an interrogation, no, I
01:48:18 01:48:32	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating).  MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I come around to see them instead of handing them to me?  MR. COOPER: Well, if you understand what these are, we can hand them to you.	01:52:30 01:52:38	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not — well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.  Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for.  MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document toda. Now, whether we call it evidence or material for the purpose of an interrogation, no, I will not allow this document to become part
01:48:18 01:48:32	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	understand by this memo that you also have been ordered to answer the questions that I ask you, right?  A. Correct. Q. And you're required to answer them truthfully and as accurately as you can? A. Correct. Q. The letter asks you to bring documents with you responsive to these issues. Did you bring any documents with you? A. Yes. Q. What documents did you bring? A. Pertinent SOPs, copies of this that you guys sent me, and then various doctor notes (indicating).  MR. FOWLER: Chris, do you mind if I come around to see them instead of handing them to me?  MR. COOPER: Well, if you understand	01:52:30 01:52:38	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. FOWLER: Well, he'll be able to answer whatever he can. If he can't answer, then he'll tell me that.  MR. COOPER: I think it's proper for you to ask questions based on the document, I don't see a problem, but I don't think it's proper for these documents to go into evidence. I would object to the document being entered into evidence.  MR. FOWLER: Well, it's not — well, recognize that this is an investigative proceeding. It's not going into evidence.  Are you willing to give me the document? That's really what I was looking for.  MR. COOPER: No. I'm willing to allow you to ask questions from the document toda. Now, whether we call it evidence or material for the purpose of an interrogation, no, I

2 (Pages 5 to 8)

L.A. Court Reporters, L.L.C. 312-419-9292

	-	Page 9			Page 11
	1	MR. FOWLER: Okay.		1	MR. FOWLER: Mark this one, please.
	2	BY MR. FOWLER:		2	(Scatchell Ex No. 3 was marked as of
	3	Q. So, Officer Scatchell, do you		3	1/9/18.)
	4	understand that the letter that I've handed you		4	BY MR. FOWLER:
01:53:14	5	marked as Exhibit 2, the second page, the third	01:55:26	5	Q. Showing you what's been marked as
,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	6	paragraph, says: You're ordered to bring and		6	Exhibit 3, did you receive this letter?
	7	present any relevant evidence, documents, photos,		7	A. Yes, I did.
	8	materials or recordings with you to this meeting		8	Q. When did you receive it?
	9	so that such information, if appropriate and		9	A. On or about the 20th of December.
01:53:28	_	relevant, can be considered as part of the	01:55:36	10	Q. How did you receive it?
	11	investigation, including, but not limited to, your	1	11	A. Email and also served at the front
	12	medical records relating to your medical leave	1	12	door.
	13	since November 9, 2017, and your recreational	:	13	Q. By whom?
	14	activities during the period that you've been on	:	14	A. Detective Gvist.
01:53:42		leave since November 9, 2017, and your	01:55:46	15	Q. And when you received it, you read it?
	16	participation or involvement in potential illegal	i	16	A. Yes.
	17	activities by a known felon on or about November		17	Q. And you understood by this letter,
	18	20, 2017, and your contact with any other law		18	you're also instructed to answer the questions
	19	enforcement agencies that may lead to criminal		19	that I ask you today truthfully and accurately?
01:53:58	20	prosecution on or about November 20, 2017; you	01:55:56	20	A. Yes.
	21	understood that in the letter?		21	Q. Do you have any medical or
	22	A. Correct.		22	psychological condition that makes you incapable
	23	Q. And in light of that instruction, the		23	of participating in this interview today?
	24	only documents that you brought are those that		24	A. Not to my knowledge.
		Page 10			Page 12
		you've tendered to me today?		1	Q. Are there any physical limitations that
	2	A. Correct.		2	we need to accommodate for you today?
		Q. But you're not willing to provide me		3	A. I'm comfortable.
	3 4	with copies of or allow me to keep the documents		4	Q. If at any time in the process you
01:54:22	<b>4</b> 5	that you've tendered today?	01:56:18	5	determine that you are uncomfortable, will you le
V1:54:22	6	MR. COOPER: I, as an attorney, advise		6	me know that?
	ъ 7	you that and he's here listening to me,		7	A. I will.
		that it's my recommendation as his attorney		8	Q. When did you become employed by the
	8	um no my recommendation as me attorney	1		
	O.	that he disallow you from consine any of the		9	Village of Melrose Park Police Department?
A1.5#.30	9 10	that he disallow you from copying any of the	01:56:32	-	Village of Melrose Park Police Department?  A. 2012.
01:54:38	10	documents in that packet today. And if you	01:56:32	-	
01:54:38	10	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the	01:56:32	10 11	A. 2012.     Q. When you became employed by the
01:54:38	10 11 12	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which	01:56:32	10	A. 2012.     Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had
01:54:38	10 11 12 13	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he	01:56:32	10 11 12	A. 2012.     Q. When you became employed by the
	10 11 12 13 14	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.	01:56:32	10 11 12 13 14	A. 2012.     Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?
01:54:38	10 11 12 13 14 15	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.  MR. FOWLER: Okay.		10 11 12 13 14	A. 2012.     Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?     A. Yes.     Q. How did you become aware of that?
	10 11 12 13 14 15	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.  MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER:		10 11 12 13 14 15	A. 2012.     Q. When you became employed by the Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?     A. Yes.
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.  MR. FOWLER: Okay. BY MR. FOWLER: Q. So my question is: Since this is the		10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. 2012.</li> <li>Q. When you became employed by the</li> <li>Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did you become aware of that?</li> <li>A. They gave me a written copy of it which</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.  MR. FOWLER: Okay.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today		10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. 2012.</li> <li>Q. When you became employed by the</li> <li>Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did you become aware of that?</li> <li>A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed.</li> <li>(Scatchell Ex No. 4 was marked as of</li> </ul>
01:54:54	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.  MR. FOWLER: Okay.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today  A. Right.		10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. 2012.</li> <li>Q. When you became employed by the</li> <li>Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did you become aware of that?</li> <li>A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed.</li> </ul>
	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.  MR. FOWLER: Okay.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today  A. Right.  Q are you going to follow Mr. Cooper's	01:56:42	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. 2012.</li> <li>Q. When you became employed by the</li> <li>Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did you become aware of that?</li> <li>A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed.</li> <li>(Scatchell Ex No. 4 was marked as of 1/9/18.)</li> </ul>
01:54:54	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.  MR. FOWLER: Okay.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today  A. Right.  Q are you going to follow Mr. Cooper's advice and not allow me to have these documents or	01:56:42	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. 2012.</li> <li>Q. When you became employed by the</li> <li>Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did you become aware of that?</li> <li>A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed.</li> <li>(Scatchell Ex No. 4 was marked as of 1/9/18.)</li> <li>BY MR. FOWLER:</li> <li>Q. Showing you what's been marked as</li> </ul>
01:54:54	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	documents in that packet today. And if you want those documents, it's necessary that the Village follow the proper procedure which would be, one, to obtain a release, and he will sign a release.  MR. FOWLER: Okay.  BY MR. FOWLER:  Q. So my question is: Since this is the interview of you today  A. Right.  Q are you going to follow Mr. Cooper's	01:56:42	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. 2012.</li> <li>Q. When you became employed by the</li> <li>Village, you became aware that the Village had standard operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. How did you become aware of that?</li> <li>A. They gave me a written copy of it which I signed.</li> <li>(Scatchell Ex No. 4 was marked as of 1/9/18.)</li> <li>BY MR. FOWLER:</li> </ul>

3 (Pages 9 to 12)

Confidential Page 26..29

REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS, 10/02/2018

REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS, 10/02/2018	Page 2029
Page 26	Page 28
1 BY MR. FOWLER:	1 as Chief's Exhibit 1. 2 Can you tell the Board what that
2 Q. To both arms or just one?	
3 A. Just one side.	3 document is?
4 Q. Which arm?	4 A. This is a copy of my progress notes of
5 A. Right side.	5 the day I saw John.
6 Q. And what did he tell you about when	6 Q. And these are notes that you prepared
7 that had when the onset was?	7 in the ordinary course of business?
8 MR. COOPER: Can I have a continuing	8 A. Correct.
9 objection to any question asked of the witness to	9 Q. These are documents that are maintained
10 testify as to what John Scatchell said to her? It	10 by DuPage Medical Group in the ordinary course of
11 may make sense that the record shows that this is a	11 business?
12 continuing objection so that I don't interrupt the	12 A. Yes.
13 witness too many times.	13 Q. And does this refresh your recollection
14 MR. O'CONNOR: It's up to Mr. Fowler if he	14 as to what Officer Scatchell said to you about the
15 wants to agree to a continuing objection on that.	15 cause of his the injury that he came in to see
16 MR. FOWLER: I don't think that the statement	16 you about?
17 is objectionable. But if he wants to have a	17 A. I don't recall, and I did not document
18 continuing objection, just so that we don't	18 a cause.
19 interrupt the flow, that's fine with me.	19 Q. If you'll look in the notes under HPI,
20 MR. COOPER: All right. And just so that the	20 it says, "Accompanied by his parents." That refers
21 record's clear, it is respondent's position that	21 to Officer Scatchell?
22 this witness cannot testify as to what he said to	22 A. Right.
23 her and that her testimony as to what he allegedly	23 Q. That's his?
24 said to her constitutes hearsay.	24 A. Correct.
MR. O'CONNOR: There's an exception to the hearsay for purposes or statements made for purposes of obtaining medical treatment is my opinion of the law. But the Board makes the decisions on the objections.  CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Well, I understand that to be different too. Anything that he said directly to you I don't think would be hearsay.	2 refers to Officer Scatchell? 3 A. Patient, correct. 4 Q. " reports waking up with severe 5 right-sided neck pain three days ago with radiation 6 to shoulder down arms to fingertips." Did I read 7 that correctly? 8 A. Correct. 9 Q. Is that what he reported to you? 10 A. That's what he told me.
10 THE WITNESS: May I refer to the formal	
11 notes?	11 Q. And then he also told you associated
12 MR. FOWLER: You certainly may.	12 with numbness and tingling?
13 THE WITNESS: I don't have the details.	13 A. Yes.
14 Would you mark this, please?	14 Q. And then he also told you that he was
15 Let's do it – do you want it as –	15 unable to recall any kind of trauma, heavy lifting,
16 the exhibits as the name of the witness Exhibit 1	16 pushing, or pulling and that he's been very relaxe
17 or just a running chronology of ours?	17 and on vacation?
18 MR. O'CONNOR: The latter.	18 A. Yes.
19 MR. FOWLER: Then let's say Chief's Exhibit 1.	19 Q. is that what he told you?
20 (Chief's Exhibit No. 1 was	20 A. Yes.
21 marked for identification	21 Q. Then during that visit, did you come to
22 10/02/2018.)	22 have his weight taken?
23 BY MR. FOWLER:	23 A. Yes.
24 Q. Handing the witness what's been marked	24 Q. What was Officer Scatchell's weight on

Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc. 312-781-9586

Confidential Page 30..33

REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS, 10/02/2018

Page 30 1 October 31st, 2017?

2 A. 228 pounds.

3 Q. Did you ask Officer Scatchell anything 4 else about what he's been doing on vacation?

A. I did not.

Q. Did he tell you anything about what he 7 was doing on vacation?

A. I do not recall it, and I did not

9 document it.

10 Q. Then directing your attention to on or

11 about November 7th of 2017. Did you receive some

12 electronic communications from Officer Scatchell?

MR. COOPER: Objection; hearsay. For one 13

14 thing, Mr. Hearing Officer, the issue -- or Board

15 Members, I'm sorry, when Mr. Scatchell is seeking

16 medical attention, it's a whole other thing when

17 he's communicating with his physician. That

18 communication isn't in her medical office, and it

19 shouldn't be treated as if he's writing her because

20 he's seeking some sort of medical treatment. He's

21 simply communicating with his physician.

MR. FOWLER: I think that the objection to

23 the extent that he's given that explanation is

24 premature. The only thing I asked is did she

Page 32 1 a party opponent is perhaps, you know, somewhat out

2 of the ordinary. Is it applicable in this setting?

MR. O'CONNOR: Well, I don't know that it's a

4 statement of a - I mean, it doesn't have to be a

5 statement against interest if it's a statement of a

6 party opponent. And Mr. Scatchell is a party

7 opponent. So it doesn't have to be against his

8 interest. I don't know whether it is or not. I

9 haven't heard what it is. And I don't know -- for

10 all I know, it's for purposes of seeking medical

11 diagnosis or treatment. We're not there yet.

12 MR. COOPER: We're not there yet. 13

MR. O'CONNOR: We're not there yet.

14 MR. FOWLER: Okay to proceed?

15 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Go ahead, Proceed.

16 BY MR. FOWLER:

17 Q. So the question I asked is did you

18 receive an electronic communication or communications

19 from Officer Scatchell on or about November 7th?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And --

MR. COOPER: I've been handed a copy of --22

23 I'm going to object to any questioning of the

24 witness as to text or email-type communications

Page 31 1 receive a written communication. She hasn't

2 testified about what the context is. And I think

3 the testimony as to the context is going to show

4 that it is something that is appropriate to be

5 heard. And in addition to the fact that it's

6 covered by the medical treatment exception. This

7 is a statement of a party opponent. This is an

8 admission against interest. For all of those

9 reasons, this is not hearsay.

CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: I would agree with that. 10

11 MR. COOPER: It wouldn't be an admission

12 against interest because he is present, although

13 he's not physically here right now. Which rules

14 are we using? I mean, it's a statement of a party

15 opponent. Are we using Board rules? Are we using

16 federal or state civil procedure -- or rules of

17 evidence? I'm sorry. We've had this --

MR. O'CONNOR: Well, a statement of a party

19 opponent is recognized as an exception to the

20 hearsay rule under both federal and state law.

MR. COOPER: Just that we've had one or more

22 colloquies in this setting in which the issue is,

23 you know, which set of rules do we use. I mean, I

24 think hearsay is generally accepted. Statement of

Page 33 1 between my client and the physician on the grounds

2 that it is hearsay and doesn't qualify as seeking

3 medical treatment. Seeking medical treatment is

4 you show up at your physician's office and say, My

5 back hurts, my neck hurts, and you ask for some

6 sort of treatment

CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: We have to disagree with

8 you. I think even when you do -- if I were feeling

9 ill and I called my doctor, that would be because

10 I'm ill, not because I just want to communicate

11 with my doctor. I think she has better things to

12 do than just talk to John Scatchell about his

13 personal life or whatever.

14 So go ahead.

15 BY MR. FOWLER:

Q. Dr. Sandoval, does part of your 16

17 treatment of your patients also include giving

18 directions to them as to what activities they

19 can and cannot do in order to maximize their

20 recuperation? Do you tell them what medical

21 restrictions they should follow?

22 A. It depends. Specifically if asked or

23 if I know that they have an employment that

24 requires heavy activities, depending on what kind

Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc. 312-781-9586

Confidential Page 34..37

# REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS, 10/02/2018

```
Page 36
                                              Page 34
                                                        1 because -- to his employer because he was scheduled
1 injury that was sustained, yes.
                                                        2 to return to work Thursday, the 9th, right?
      Q. And likewise, as part of that, as part
                                                              A. Correct.
3 of your regimen as a physician in issuing
                                                              Q. Okay. Then sometime after that,
4 restrictions, you would, when requested, issue
                                                         5 there's another communication that he sent to you
5 notes to employers limiting a patient's physical
                                                         6 that's in the middle of the first page; is that
6 activities?
                                                        7 right?
      A. Yes.
                                                              A. Yes.
              (Chief's Exhibit No. 2 was
8
                                                              Q. And that's one where he says - you had
9
               marked for identification
                                                        10 sent him a message saying you'd be happy to give
                10/02/2018.)
10
                                                        11 him a note. And then he responded, "I'm not sure.
11 BY MR. FOWLER:
                                                        12 I still haven't improved much. Last night I felt
       Q. Handing you what's been marked as
12
                                                        13 much better and today not so much." And he goes
13 Chief's Exhibit 2. Can you tell the Board what
                                                        14 on.
14 this is, please?
                                                        15
                                                                    That's what he wrote to you?
15
       MR. COOPER: Is this 2, the emails?
                                                               A. Yes.
                                                         16
       MR. FOWLER: Just to be clear on the record,
16
                                                               Q. And as a result of that communication,
17 Chief's Exhibit 2 is Bates marked MS021 and MS022.
                                                         17
                                                         18 you prepared a note for his employer; Isn't that
       THE WITNESS: A series of communications
                                                         19 right?
19 involving the note that was requested for his work.
                                                         20
                                                               A.
                                                                   Yes.
20 BY MR. FOWLER:
                                                                       (Chief's Exhibit No. 3 was
                                                         21
       Q. So let's look first -- and this is in
                                                         22
                                                                        marked for identification
22 reverse chronological order, right? So that the
                                                                        10/02/2018.)
23 most recent thing is on the front page at the top?
                                                         23
                                                         24
24
       A. Yes.
                                                                                                       Page 37
                                                          1 BY MR. FOWLER:
      Q. Okay. So looking back at the second
 2 page, there's two -- and to my reading, it says the
                                                                Q. Handing you what's been marked as
                                                          3 Chief's Exhibit 3. Other than the writing on the
 3 same thing. One inside kind of a word bubble, and
                                                          4 lower right where it says "Scatchell" and there's a
 4 then that same language is repeated on the bottom
                                                          5 stamp there, other than that writing and the Bates
 5 of the first page going into the second page; is
                                                          6 writing on the lower right, is this a true and
 6 that right?
                                                          7 accurate copy of the note that you prepared on or
      A. Yes.
                                                            about November 9th, 2017 at Officer Scatchell's
       Q. And is that what you understood Officer
                                                          9 request?
 9 Scatchell was communicating to you?
                                                          10
                                                                 A. It is.
       A. Yes.
                                                                 Q. And why did - you said in this note
       Q. And you understood that as of the time
                                                          11
                                                          12 that, "He remains on active treatment."
 12 that he wrote this -- which you understood to be
                                                                      "He" is Officer Scatchell?
                                                          13
 13 November 7th, 2017; is that right?
                                                          14
       A. Yes.
                                                                 Q. "... and has been advised to continue
       Q. And that as of November 7th, he was
 15
                                                          16 to rest at home." Is that what you advised him to
 16 saying to you, "I'm still in a lot of pain and have
 17 been using the heating pad often. The swelling has
                                                          17 do?
 18 gone down a little, but it is still visible and the
                                                          18
                                                                 Q. Why did you advise him to continue to
 19 numbness/tingling sensation has been more prevalent
                                                          19
                                                          20 rest at home?
 20 in recent days down my right shoulder and arm."
                                                                 A. Because through the communication he
             You understood that that's what he
                                                          21
                                                          22 had with me, he was telling me that he was still
 22 was communicating to you?
```

Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc. 312-781-9586

Q. And he was asking you for a note

23

24

A. Yes.

23 not feeling back to normal, he was still having

24 symptoms, he wasn't well. And I didn't want him to

Confidential
Page 38 41

REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS, 10/02/2018

	PORT OF PROCEEDINGS, 10/02/2018	Page 384
4	Page 38	
2	aggravate the situation any more.	1 Is that what he wrote to you?
	Q. Then directing your attention to	2 A. Yes.
	November 21st of 2017. Did you receive an	3 Q. Were you aware during this time that he
	electronic communications from Officer Scatchell	4 was out hunting every day or many days?
	on that date?	5 MR. COOPER: Objection.
6	A. I did.	6 MR. FOWLER: Let me reask the question.
7	(Chief's Exhibit No. 4 was	7 MR. COOPER: Hold on. I want to make my
8	marked for identification	8 objection.
9	10/02/2018.)	9 MR. FOWLER: I withdraw the question.
	BY MR. FOWLER:	10 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Reask your question.
11	Q. Handing you what's been marked as	11 BY MR. FOWLER:
	Chief's Exhibit 4. If you'd like rather than hold	12 Q. Were you aware that he was out hunting?
	these, you can set these here. That's fine.	13 MR. COOPER: Objection; leading, irrelevant,
14		14 speculation.
	Chief's Exhibit 4 is, please?	15 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Sustained.
16	The annual continuation via my	16 Go ahead.
	chart, which is an email system.	17 BY MR. FOWLER:
18	<ul><li>Q. And, again, this is a document</li></ul>	18 Q. The next communication that you had
	that's what was the purpose of this note?	19 from Officer Scatchell, when was it?
20	Was it for medical care and treatment?	20 A. November 27th.
21	<ol> <li>An update on how he was doing.</li> </ol>	21 Q. Is it possible that you had a
22	<ul> <li>Q. And this system that you refer to,</li> </ul>	22 communication from him on November 26th?
23	that's the system that DuPage Medical Group uses	23 A. I do not recall that.
24	to maintain medical records?	24
	Page 39	Page 41
1	A. Yes.	1 (Chief's Exhibit No. 5 was
2	Q. And you use it to maintain medical	2 marked for identification
	records?	3 10/02/2018.)
4	A. Yes.	
		4 BY MR. FOWLER:
5	Q. So there's two entries here. The same	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked
6	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and
6 7	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question
6 7 8	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it.
6 7 8	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's asomething that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question
6 7 8 9	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's asomething that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD,	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready.
6 7 8 9 10	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection
6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes.	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes.  Q. You understood that this was a	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name  Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John  A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD,  right?  A. Yes.  Q. You understood that this was a  communication from Officer Scatchell to you?	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes.  Q. You understood that this was a communication from Officer Scatchell to you?  A. Yes.	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does. 15 Q. And is this document a copy of your
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes. Q. You understood that this was a communication from Officer Scatchell to you?  A. Yes. Q. And he said in this note, "I still have	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does. 15 Q. And is this document a copy of your 16 notes or chart showing the communication that you
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes. Q. You understood that this was a communication from Officer Scatchell to you?  A. Yes. Q. And he said in this note, "I still have considerable amount of pain particularly if I don't	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does. 15 Q. And is this document a copy of your
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes. Q. You understood that this was a communication from Officer Scatchell to you? A. Yes. Q. And he said in this note, "I still have considerable amount of pain particularly if I don't take any pills for prolonged period of time. The	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does. 15 Q. And is this document a copy of your 16 notes or chart showing the communication that you
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes. Q. You understood that this was a communication from Officer Scatchell to you?  A. Yes. Q. And he said in this note, "I still have considerable amount of pain particularly if I don't take any pills for prolonged period of time. The numbness in my right arm comes and goes all day.	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does. 15 Q. And is this document a copy of your 16 notes or chart showing the communication that you 17 received from Officer Scatchell on or about
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes. Q. You understood that this was a communication from Officer Scatchell to you?  A. Yes. Q. And he said in this note, "I still have considerable amount of pain particularly if I don't take any pills for prolonged period of time. The numbness in my right arm comes and goes all day. Also, if I move my neck too fast or too far, I get	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does. 15 Q. And is this document a copy of your 16 notes or chart showing the communication that you 17 received from Officer Scatchell on or about 18 November 26th, 2017?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes.  Q. You understood that this was a communication from Officer Scatchell to you?  A. Yes.  Q. And he said in this note, "I still have considerable amount of pain particularly if I don't take any pills for prolonged period of time. The numbness in my right arm comes and goes all day. Also, if I move my neck too fast or too far, I get a quick shooting sensation down my whole arm. I	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does. 15 Q. And is this document a copy of your 16 notes or chart showing the communication that you 17 received from Officer Scatchell on or about 18 November 26th, 2017? 19 A. Yes.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes.  Q. You understood that this was a communication from Officer Scatchell to you?  A. Yes.  Q. And he said in this note, "I still have considerable amount of pain particularly if I don't take any pills for prolonged period of time. The numbness in my right arm comes and goes all day. Also, if I move my neck too fast or too far, I get a quick shooting sensation down my whole arm. I haven't been engaged in really any activity at all	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does. 15 Q. And is this document a copy of your 16 notes or chart showing the communication that you 17 received from Officer Scatchell on or about 18 November 26th, 2017? 19 A. Yes. 20 Q. And just to be clear, toward the bottom
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. So there's two entries here. The same as we saw before, on the first page, there's a something that says "note" underneath the name Karen Cozzi, and then there's a line that says John A. Scatchell to Maryam Sandoval, MD.  And you are Maryam Sandoval, MD, right?  A. Yes.  Q. You understood that this was a communication from Officer Scatchell to you?  A. Yes.  Q. And he said in this note, "I still have considerable amount of pain particularly if I don't take any pills for prolonged period of time. The numbness in my right arm comes and goes all day. Also, if I move my neck too fast or too far, I get a quick shooting sensation down my whole arm. I	5 Q. Okay. Handing you what's been marked 6 as Chief's Exhibit 5. Will you take a minute and 7 look at that. And then I'll ask you a question 8 after you've looked at it. 9 A. (Reviewing exhibit.) 10 I'm ready. 11 Q. Does that refresh your recollection 12 as to whether you received a communication from 13 Officer Scatchell on November 26th, 2017? 14 A. It does. 15 Q. And is this document a copy of your 16 notes or chart showing the communication that you 17 received from Officer Scatchell on or about 18 November 26th, 2017? 19 A. Yes. 20 Q. And just to be clear, toward the bottom 21 two-thirds of the document under the date that's

Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc. 312-781-9586

Page 14

HEARING, 10/22/2018

Page 14..17

Page 16

1 (Recess taken.)	1 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: They're not witnesses.
2 MR. FOWLER: We have one more procedural or	2 Okay. So they could stay.
3 housekeeping issue. It's a stipulation that Vito	3 MR. COOPER: So it's my understanding that
4 Scavo has been subpoenaed to testify here in this	4 there was not notice of this hearing, so it's our
5 hearing. I believe that the parties are prepared	5 position that the Open Meetings Act has been
6 to stipulate that if called to testify he would	6 violated. Not much more I can offer, but I do
7 refuse to answer any questions and would instead	7 think it's necessary
8 assert his rights under the Fifth Amendment.	8 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: This is not a this is
9 MR. COOPER: So the point is he's not coming.	9 not a regular meeting. This is a continuance of
	10 the hearing that was scheduled ahead of time. So I
1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	11 don't think we have to post that. I believe in our
	12 bylaws, our laws, we have to post meetings that are
12 that's you stipulate that if called that would	13 regularly scheduled meetings. But a continuance of
13 be his testimony?	14 this nature I don't believe it needs to be
14 MR. COOPER: 1 do.	15 scheduled.
15 MR. O'CONNOR: Okay.	16 Okay. Any other complaints?
16 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay.	17 MR. COOPER: No.
17 MR. FOWLER: With that, we're prepared to	
18 make opening statement.	· •
19 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: All right.	19 Go ahead, Mr. Fowler.
20 MR. FOWLER: If you want opening statement,	20 MR. FOWLER: We call Officer Scatchell.
21 or we can just go straight to the first witness	21 And I would remind Officer Scatchell
22 since you've read the charges.	22 that on January 9th, he was specifically given a
23 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: What are you comfortable	23 Garrity warning where he was required to answer
24 with?	24 questions, ordered to answer questions, and was
D 15	Page 17
Page 15	1 given the appropriate Garrity warning at the time.
2 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: I don't think we need an	2 And I would ask Deputy Chief
3 opening statement. I think we can just start with	3 Castellan to now verbally renew the Garrity warning
4 the	4 that Officer Scatchell was given on January 9th,
5 COMMISSIONER CAPUTO: Let's go.	5 2018.
6 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: I think we know what the	6 MR. COOPER: So the
7 charges are.	7 MR. FOWLER: Just before is that correct,
8 MR. FOWLER: Very well. In that case, we	8 Deputy Chief?
9 could call Officer Scatchell.	9 DEPUTY CHIEF CASTELLAN: Yes, it is.
10 MR, COOPER: Two things.	10 MR. COOPER: So the Garrity has no
11 Officer Scatchell has a right not to	11 applicability to an administrative hearing. And
12 incriminate himself. So Officer Scatchell will not	12 that's something that would have to be briefed.
13 take the stand.	13 It's not something I can explain in the next three
	14 or four minutes. It is something I have briefed in
	15 the past.
15 want to raise.	16 There's no applicability of Garrity
16 MR. FOWLER: Is there another issue you want	17 to this proceeding. He has a Fifth Amendment right
17 to raise now?	18 not to incriminate himself. And the only party
18 MR. COOPER: Yeah. One second. We're	19 or let me rephrase it. The only one who can call
19 looking at something on the computer.	the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract of the contract o
20 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Are Mr. and Mrs. Scatche	20 nim as a widness is me. Not wit. Fowler. Thave
21 going to be witnesses? Are they listed as	21 yet to make a decision as to whether of not Officer 22 Scatchell will give testimony. But he will not
I = 0	(77 Sestence will give lesimony. Dut he will five

Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc. 312-781-9586

22 witnesses?

23

24

MR. COOPER: Oh, hi.

No. No, they're not.

22 Scatchell will give testimony. But he will not

And it's sort of a double-edged

23 take the stand at this point.

HEARING, 10/22/2018

Page 18..21

Page 18 1 sword for the Melrose Park Police Department 2 because if the police department takes the position 3 it's going to fire him for not giving testimony, 4 it'll be reversed, and it'll be back. If the police department takes the 6 right position, and that is wait to see if I call 7 him as a witness, things will be fine, meaning that 8 the police department sensed that -- or its 9 position that it wants to have some sort of 10 strength in the circuit or the appellate court, 11 that strength may still be there, but if -- so in 12 some ways, I'm actually hoping that there's an 13 order right now for him to take the stand. 14 MR. FOWLER: We're happy to comply with that. 15 Deputy Chief Castellan, would you 16 give Officer Scatchell an order to take the stand 17 and answer questions pursuant to his Garrity 18 warning? 19 DEPUTY CHIEF CASTELLAN: John. 20 OFFICER SCATCHELL: Yes. 21 DEPUTY CHIEF CASTELLAN: I order you to take

22 the stand and answer all questions truthfully and

OFFICER SCATCHELL: At this time I assert my

23 honestly.

24

Page 20 1 on the law, then you agree that there's no need for 2 further evidence? MR. COOPER: Sure. But he's not right on the 4 law, because I've been down this road before. MR. O'CONNOR: Mr. Fowler, you believe you're 6 right on the law? MR. FOWLER: I do. MR. O'CONNOR: So what do you want to do? Do 9 you want to brief this? And we'll find out, and if 10 you're right, then the charges are deemed admitted. 11 MR. FOWLER: I would be happy to brief this, 12 and perhaps since --MR. O'CONNOR: It's not for me to say. 13 14 Do you have other witnesses you want 15 to call for the rest of tonight? 16 MR. FOWLER: I just let them leave. I can 17 call them back. 18 But at this point, I think it 19 probably makes most sense for the parties to brief 20 this and present their written briefs tomorrow when 21 we resume at 5:30. 22 MR. COOPER: That's not enough time. This is 23 a big deal. And when this issue has been briefed,

Page 19

24 it takes a lot of time.

23 come Thursday?

24

1 Fifth Amendment right. MR. FOWLER: In light of the assertion of the 3 Fifth Amendment right in that this is a civil 4 proceeding, the rule of law is that the Board is 5 entitled to take the Fifth Amendment right against 6 him, to use it as an inference against him, and to 7 assume that all of the charges are therefore true. 8 Based upon that and based upon his refusal to obey 9 a direct order right in your presence, we would 10 suggest that there's nothing else needed in this 11 hearing and that he be discharged effective today. MR. COOPER: And under Illinois law, that's 13 just not accurate. And, again, this isn't 14 something we can resolve right now. In the past 15 when this has come up, we filed briefs. 16 And it's a pretty extraordinary 17 process. I have never known of an officer being 18 forced to testify. If an officer is forced to 19 testify, he's reinstated fairly quickly by the 20 Circuit Court. 21 MR. FOWLER: Obviously we disagree with

22 counsel on the law.

MR. O'CONNOR: Okay. So, Chris, if he's

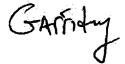
24 right on the law, you brief it out and he's right

Page 21 MR. O'CONNOR: Well, I know, Chris, it might 2 be a big deal, but if you've got a case that says 3 what you say it does, and you've got a case that 4 says opposite, then it doesn't seem like it would 5 be too much. I mean, you don't have to do a brief. 6 It maybe could be a formal letter, This case 7 compels that the Board rule in my favor, and you 8 say that, This case compels the Board rule in my 9 favor. I mean, how much time are you looking for? 10 A couple days? Because it's not going to be a 11 month. 12 MR. COOPER: Last time I filed a brief like 13 this, it was about 16 pages. 14 MR. O'CONNOR: Well, just give us that brief. 15 MR. COOPER: I know. I can switch things 16 around. 17 MR. O'CONNOR: It's up to the Board. 18 COMMISSIONER CAPUTO: How much time do you 19 need, Chris? 20 MR. COOPER: Couple days. COMMISSIONER CAPUTO: Couple days? If we go 21

22 tomorrow, and Wednesday enough, or do you want to

MR. COOPER: I mean, we just -- the way I see

312-781-9586 Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc.



# ADMINISTRATIVE NOTICE/WARNING TO OFFICER JOHN SCATCHELL, JR.

### **RE: INVESTIGATION OF JANUARY 9, 2018**

- 1. We received information that you may have been involved in a situation where a felon was in possession of and used a firearm. We are conducting an investigation into the allegations that were reported to us.
- 2. You are hereby advised that you are given immunity from criminal prosecution on the basis of your answers to the questions you are asked today. Stated another way, nothing you say in this investigation will be given to any Illinois or federal law enforcement agents or offices.
- 3. Additionally, nothing that you say during the interrogation today can or will be used against you in any criminal proceeding.
- 4. This is not to say that the matter will or will not be referred to the appropriate law enforcement officials for investigation and/or presecution in their discretion. Only that your statements will not be disclosed to them at any time or in any investigation or criminal proceeding.
- 5. Having been given immunity as set forth above, you are hereby warned that because of that immunity, you may not refuse to answer the questions on the ground that the answers may incriminate you. Accordingly, if you refuse to answer the questions, you will be subject to discipline up to and including your dismissal for insubordination for failing to comply with our directive that you answer our questions related to this investigation.

I acknowledge receiving the above notice and warning, and state that I fully understand what it says and means, and that I am not under any mental impairment or disability.

Dated: 1/9/18

John Scatchell, Jr.

for ID, as of 1915

4822-0747-1450.v1-1/5/18

CHIEF'S EXHIBIT

EXHIBIT ACHEE'S A
WIT:
DATE: 10 22-15
Nict D. Bowen, CSR

# REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS, 10/25/2018

Page 2..5

		1	
1	Page 2		Page
2	LANER MUCHIN, by		take the stand, right. And I cite to Gardner
	MR. JEFFREY S. FOWLER and		versus Broderick, and I cite to a bevy of Illinois
3	MR. JOSEPH M. GAGLIARDO	3	case law.
4	(515 North State Street, Suite 2800	4	CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: That's in your brief,
"	Chicago, Illinois 60654-4688 312.494.5360	5	right?
5	jfowler@lanermuchin.com	6	MR. COOPER: Right.
	jgagliardo@lanermuchin.com)		•
6	appeared on behalf of Chief Pitassi	7	CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Right.
7	and Deputy Chief Castellan and the Village of Melrose Park;	8	Is it your intention Mr. Fowler,
8	LAW OFFICE OF CHRISTOPHER COOPER, INC., by	9	is it your intention to call Sergeant Scatchell in
	MR. CHRISTOPHER C. COOPER	10	your case?
9	(79 West Monroe Street, Suite 1213	11	MR. O'CONNOR: Officer. Did you say
20	Chicago, Illinois 60603		
10	312.473.2968 cooperlaw3234@gmail.com)		"sergeant"?
11	- and -	13	CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: I mean Officer Scatchel
	LAW OFFICES OF GIANNA SCATCHELL, PC, by	14	I'm sorry. Officer Scatchell.
12	MS. GIANNA SCATCHELL	15	MR. FOWLER: It was, in fact, our intention.
13	(360 West Hubbard Street, Suite 1404 Chicago, Illinois 60654	1	We did call him on Monday, and he refused to even
~~	gia@lawfirm.gs)	1	to take the stand.
14	appeared on behalf of the respondent.	1	
15		18	3
16 17	<del>-</del>	1	that issue, on Monday, I made the oral motion that
18		20	Officer Scatchell be discharged based upon his
19		21	conduct and also based upon the adverse inference.
20 21		22	I would respectfully request leave
22		23	to file either instanter or nunc pro tunc an
23			amended statement of charges adding count 13, which
1	Page 3 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Call the meeting to order.	1	is a count based upon the conduct on Monday,
2	Roll call.	2	October 22nd.
3	Pat Esposito.	3	Also, just I understand that
4	COMMISSIONER CAPUTO: Mike Caputo.	4	I was handed by Mr. Cooper just before we walked
5	COMMISSIONER RAUZI: Mark Rauzi.	5	in a brief that he submitted that in addition to
6	CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Everybody else here	6	addressing the Garrity issue that he also addressed
7	please identify themselves for the court reporter.	i	the adverse inference issue. And I'd like to
8	·	1	submit a brief to the Board on the adverse
_	MR. COOPER: Good afternoon, members of the	1	
	Commission. Christopher Cooper on behalf of	1	inference issue as well. I have four copies.
10	Officer John Scatchell with the Fraternal Order of	10	And finally, since the briefs all
		1	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
11	Police, the respondent.	11	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had
11 12	Police, the respondent.  MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph	1	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had
12	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph	12	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the
12 13	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief,	12 13	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am
12 13 14	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael	12 13 14	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit
12 13 14 15	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sam Pitassi, and our	12 13 14 15	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the
12 13 14 15 16	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sam Pitassi, and our colleague, Paralegal Denise Kato.	12 13 14 15 16	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the interrogation transcript which he submitted with
12 13 14 15	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sam Pitassi, and our	12 13 14 15 16	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the interrogation transcript which he submitted with the answer back in March.
12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sam Pitassi, and our colleague, Paralegal Denise Kato.	12 13 14 15 16	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the interrogation transcript which he submitted with the answer back in March.
12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sam Pitassi, and our colleague, Paralegal Denise Kato. CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay. With that we'll	12 13 14 15 16 17	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the interrogation transcript which he submitted with the answer back in March.  CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay.
12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sam Pitassi, and our colleague, Paralegal Denise Kato. CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay. With that we'll get started.	12 13 14 15 16 17 18	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the interrogation transcript which he submitted with the answer back in March.  CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay.  MR. COOPER: Respondent objects to any
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sam Pitassi, and our colleague, Paralegal Denise Kato. CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay. With that we'll get started. Okay. We have read each side's brief and have a few questions.	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the interrogation transcript which he submitted with the answer back in March.  CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay.  MR. COOPER: Respondent objects to any amendment of charges. It would be an incredible
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sam Pitassi, and our colleague, Paralegal Denise Kato. CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay. With that we'll get started. Okay. We have read each side's brief and have a few questions. First, Mr. Cooper, do you believe	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the interrogation transcript which he submitted with the answer back in March.  CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay.  MR. COOPER: Respondent objects to any amendment of charges. It would be an incredible abuse of discretion by this Board to allow for
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sarn Pitassi, and our colleague, Paralegal Denise Kato. CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay. With that we'll get started. Okay. We have read each side's brief and have a few questions. First, Mr. Cooper, do you believe that your client does not have to take the stand	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the interrogation transcript which he submitted with the answer back in March.  CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay.  MR. COOPER: Respondent objects to any amendment of charges. It would be an incredible abuse of discretion by this Board to allow for amended charges. Officer Scatchell has not had a
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. FOWLER: Jeffrey Fowler and Joseph Gagliardo as counsel for the deputy chief, chief, and Village of Melrose Park, Deputy Chief Michael Castellan, Director of Police Sam Pitassi, and our colleague, Paralegal Denise Kato. CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay. With that we'll get started. Okay. We have read each side's brief and have a few questions. First, Mr. Cooper, do you believe	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	reference a document that Officer Scatchell had already submitted to the Board in his answer to the charges, just as a courtesy to the Board, I am handing up what's been marked as Chief's Exhibit 12, which is a copy of his answer and the interrogation transcript which he submitted with the answer back in March.  CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Okay.  MR. COOPER: Respondent objects to any amendment of charges. It would be an incredible

Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc. 312-781-9586

HEARING, 11/09/2018 Page 130..133 Page 130 Page 132 Q. Okay. Isn't it true that there came a 1 state. Q. Okay. And is it true that one of your 2 point when you realized that a man by the name of 3 duties is to make sure that when people do go 3 Mr. Bono had given Vito Scavo the firearm you saw 4 hunting they follow hunting rules? 4 him discharge? A. Correct. A. That's what I was told by Mr. Bono, yes. Q. Okay. So there came a point in time Q. Okay. All right. And at the time that 7 when Sergeant Wollgast perhaps assigned you or told 7 you observed Mr. Scavo discharge the firearm - and 8 you that you should be on the lookout for a person 8 you're welcome to look at your report if you need 9 who may be discharging a firearm and that he's a 9 it; I have it to refresh your memory -- you were 10 convicted felon? 10 how far away from Mr. Scavo? A. Correct. 11 A. Like I mentioned in my report, using Q. Okay. And at some point you discovered 12 the Google measuring tool, I was approximately 230 13 that there was some truth to that, correct? 13 yards away. 14 A. Correct. 14 Q. 230 yards away? 15 Q. Okay. So I want to go back in time. 15 A. Right. 16 Over the years -- let me back up. Q. Okay. And as a conservation officer, 17 How long have you been a conservation 17 you're familiar with the different types of 18 hunting? 18 officer? 19 A. I've been a conservation police officer 19 A. Yes. Oh, yes. 20 since January 3rd of 2000. 20 Q. Okay. So why don't you describe this 21 Q. Okay. You look really young. 21 type of hunting and the boat that's used by the 22 A. I've been a police officer since 1993. 22 people who engage in it? 23 Q. Well, see, some of us age very well. 23 A. Okay. The group was waterfowl hunting. 24 Me and him, right? Okay. We're all chuckling. 24 Q. Okay. Page 131 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: And the Board. They were out on a quarry, lake, pond. 2 BY MR. COOPER: 2 Q. Sure. Q. So at some point before the matter for 3 A. And the boat was covered in grass, 4 which you're here today, you've seen my client, 4 reeds, whatever, that had a frame, metal frame 5 Officer John Scatchell, correct? 5 structure, at least I believe -- yeah, it was A. I don't necessarily recall seeing 6 metal. 7 Officer Scatchell before that day, no. Q. Okay. Q. Okay. A. That was built up from the sides of the A. I may have. But I don't recall. 9 boat, the gunnels of the boat, and then kind of Q. Okay. And there came a point in time 10 came to kind of like a point like on a house. And 11 when you did some surveillance and you saw Vito 11 one section of it, I think it lifts back. Some 12 Scavo discharge a weapon? 12 lift down and others lift back. I think this one 13 A. Correct. 13 was able to lift back to expose the hunters when Q. Or someone - did you know he was Vito 14 the birds came in; then they could shoot. 15 Scavo at the time you saw him discharge the weapon? 15 Q. Okay. And when this -- is it a tarp A. Yeah, I had checked Mr. Scavo on 16 that you lift back? 17 occasions before this day at that location. 17 A. No. It's a full frame that's still Q. Oh, really? 18 18 covered in the grass and reeds that's on a -- is A. I knew who I was looking at, yeah. 19 made in such a way that they can just -- it kind of Q. Okay. Okay. And at any point 20 lifts up and back.

Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc. 312-781-9586

21 in time did you see my client, who's sitting here

23 a firearm?

A. No, I did not.

22 right alongside me, did you see him hand Mr. Scavo

21

22

23

A. Correct.

Q. And the whole idea is camouflage?

Q. So the birds are that smart? I'm

24 asking because I'm not a hunter. The birds are

HEARING, 11/09/2018

Page 138..141

Page 138 Page 140 1 identified himself, I mean, he wasn't doing 1 that you saw Mr. Scavo and Mr. Scatchell on a boat? 2 anything wrong; he was doing what we as cops do? A. I believe so. Whatever I put on my A. Correct. 3 report. I can't remember the exact date. Q. Okay. And my client expressed himself 4 MR. FOWLER: Okay. Do you have a copy of the 5 report? 5 by saying, Hey, we're all law enforcement here, 6 right? That's what you wrote and that's what --6 THE WITNESS: I do in my back pocket. 7 MR. FOWLER: Tell you what. 7 you wrote in the report, something -A. That was part of what he told me, yeah. 8 MR. COOPER: You're going to give him --Q. Right. 9 MR. FOWLER: I'm going to show it to him, but 10 Now, at the time you're talking with 10 I'm showing it to you first. MR. COOPER: Okay. To refresh his memory? 11 my client, and this is very crucial, did you say to 11 12 my client, I'm going to cause Mr. Scavo to be 12 MR. FOWLER: Yes. 13 arrested? 13 MR. COOPER: Did you establish that -- did 14 A. I don't believe I ever said that. 14 you - I may have started daydreaming because it's 15 15 late. Did he already say his memory is exhausted? Q. Okay. So you never told Mr. Scavo --16 MR. FOWLER: He said --16 and I'm not criticizing you, but at no point did 17 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: He said he didn't 17 you tell -- I'm sorry, Mr. Scatchell -- Officer 18 Scatchell what your intentions were? 18 remember the date. 19 A. No. 19 MR. COOPER: That's close enough. I'll 20 Q. Okay. So Officer Scatchell would not 20 accept that. 21 know that ultimately you were doing your job and 21 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: His memory is exhausted. 22 notify the state's attorney? 22 Like ours. 23 A. I don't know --23 BY MR. FOWLER: 24 Q. How he would know. 24 Q. So I'm handing you a document that's Page 139 Page 141 A. - what he would know what I was 1 been marked as Petitioner's Exhibit 14. 2 thinking, no. 2 Do you recognize that as your 3 report? 3 Q. All right. One moment, please. A. That is my report. One last question. Again, and I'm 5 not a hunter. I understand in this type of hunting Q. All right. And take a look at that for 6 a moment, and then when you're ready, let us know 6 people bring dogs along. Is that your experience? A. (Nodding.) 7 whether that refreshes your recollection as to the Q. When the men in the boat start 8 date. Yes, it does. 9 discharging at the birds, do you know how a 10 Q. All right. And the date was 10 dog reacts? 11 November 20th? 11 It depends on the dog. 12 Q. Okay. Is it --12 A. Correct. A. Some dogs -- most hunting dogs are used 13 Q. The - on November 20th, what time of 14 to it, and they don't really respond. If they're 14 day were you doing surveillance of Mr. Scavo and 15 well trained, they don't leave or move until 15 Mr. Scatchell and the others in the boat? 16 16 they're told. I got out to that location a little bit MR. COOPER: Okay. I have nothing further 17 before 7:00 o'clock. 18 for you at this time. Mr. Fowler may have 18 Q. And then how long did you do 19 surveillance on them? 19 questions for you. 20 MR. FOWLER: Thank you, sir. A. I went back to my squad somewhere **CROSS EXAMINATION** 21 around 9:00. This is all approximate, but pretty 21 22 BY MR. FOWLER: 22 close.

Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc. 312-781-9586

Q. So I don't think Mr. Cooper asked

24 specifically. This was November 20th of last year

23

Q. So an hour and a half to two hours

24 watching them in the boat with binoculars?

Page 142

HEARING, 11/09/2018

Page 142..145

Page 144

A. Correct.

During that period of time that you saw

3 Mr. Scavo shooting?

- A. I did.
- 5 Q. You also saw Officer Scatchell shooting?
- A. I did.
- How many different times did you see
- 8 Officer Scavo -- or Mr. Scavo shooting that day?
- A. I don't recall for sure, but I think
- 10 four, five, six, seven. Several.
- 11 Q. Spread out throughout the course of the
- 12 time?
- 13 A. Correct. As birds came in.
- 14 Q. And then when they came to the boat --
- 15 or when they came to shore, you met them at the
- 16 shore, right?
- 17 A. Correct.
- 18 Q. When you met them at the shore, before
- 19 you took Mr. Scavo aside, did you do an inspection
- 20 of the boat?
- 21 I did do an inspection of the boat.
- 22 I can't remember whether I did it at the very
- 23 beginning or at the end of the encounter.
- Q. Okay. If you'd like to take a look at

- Q. You didn't write him a citation,
- 2 though; you just told him about it?
- 3 A. Correct.
- Q. Then you took Mr. Scavo aside? 4
- A. I did. 5
- And Mr. Scavo admitted to you that he

was shooting on November 20th, didn't he?

- 8 A. Yes, he did.
  - Q. Then well, strike that.
- 10 Ultimately Mr. Scavo was cooperative
- 11 with you?

9

- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. All right. You came back to the group,
- 14 and then you took the others out one by one and
- 15 were chatting with each of them?
- 16 A. Correct.
- 17 Q. At some point you talked with Officer
- 18 Scatchell?
- 19 A. I did.
- 20 Q. Anybody else present at that time?
- 21 They were all in the general area, but
- 22 we had our own -- we were separate from the group,
- 23 and we had what I would consider a private
- 24 conversation, yes.

Page 143

1 your report, please feel free.

- A. Yes. At the beginning of the 3 encounter.
- Q. All right. So looking at your report 5 refreshes your recollection?
- 6 A. Yes, it does.
- Q. And so when they came to shore, did you
- 8 do an inspection of the boat right away?
- A. I did.
- 10 Q. What did you find?
- 11 A. That he did not have a type IV
- 12 throwable or workable fire extinguisher.
- 13 Q. And when you say "he," who is "he"?
- 14 A. Officer Scatchell.
- 15 Q. And that's because it was his boat.
- 16 right?
- A. Correct. He identified himself as the
- 18 owner of the boat and he was operating -- more
- 19 importantly, it doesn't matter whether he was
- 20 opening -- or the owner of the boat. He was the
- 21 one he was the operator of the boat.
- 22 Q. And that was a violation, right?
- A. Correct. Both of those are minor
- 24 equipment violations for a boat.

#### Q. During that conversation, what did you 2 say and what did Officer Scatchell say to you?

- A. I had asked him if he had saw Mr. Scavo
- 4 shoot. And he said that he could not say whether 5 he did or did not.
- 6 Q. What did you say back?
- A. I let him know that I have observed him
- 8 for however long I had and asked him again, or
- 9 something similar, rephrased my question, reasked
- 10 my question. And his response was, We're all law
- 11 enforcement here. We know what's going on, or
- 12 something very similar to those words. I couldn't
- 13 tell you exactly.

#### 14 Q. What did you take that statement to 15 mean?

- 16 A. My belief at that time, and continues
- 17 to be my belief, was that he knew that Mr. Scavo
- 18 was shooting, but he wasn't going to tell me that.
- 19 Because he knew Mr. Scavo couldn't -- it would be
- 20 my assumption and at that time was my assumption
- 21 that he knew that Mr. Scavo couldn't have the
- 22 firearm because of his legal status.
- 23 Q. Did you communicate to Officer 24 Scatchell that you didn't believe him when he

312-781-9586 Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc.

HEARING, 11/09/2018

Page 146..149

Page 146 Page 148 1 said he didn't see him shooting? 1 no. I cannot say ---A. I honestly don't recall whether I did 2 Q. It could go either way? 3 or not. I don't think that I did, but I may have. A. I can't say 100 percent. But I could Q. But that kind of attitude, that tone, 4 say I wouldn't have been in a boat that long, in 5 didn't you say something like, You're going to go 5 that small a boat --6 with that story? something like that? Q. And not know? A. I don't recall for sure. I don't know. 7 Α. -- heard that many shots and not known Q. Please take a look at your report. 8 myself. A. Yes. Yes, I did. MR. COOPER: Okay. That's fair enough. All 10 Q. And how did Officer Scatchell respond 10 right. Nothing further. Thank you very much. MR. FOWLER: Can I have just a minute? 11 to that? 12 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Sure. 12 A. He, again, said, I -- he again said 13 that I -- he could not tell me one way or the other 13 MR. FOWLER: That's all. 14 whether Mr. Scavo was shooting or not. 14 COMMISSIONER CAPUTO: Thank you. 15 Q. You said that Mr. Scavo was cooperative 15 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Thank you. 16 16 with you. (Witness excused.) 17 17 MR. COOPER: Give me a moment here. We'll A. At the end he was. Initially he was 18 denying it. But at the end he admitted to 18 see who else is out in the hallway. 19 everything and was very cooperative. 19 (Brief pause.) Q. During that one-on-one interview with 20 MR. COOPER: Okay. I have to regroup and 21 find ... 21 Officer Scatchell, was he cooperative with you? 22 MR. COOPER: Objection; asked and answered. 22 MR. FOWLER: Can we go back on the record for 23 a minute? 23 He already said he was cooperative. 24 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: I don't remember that 24 MR. COOPER: Yes. Page 147 Page 149 1 part. MR. FOWLER: All right. I'm tendering to the 1 2 Answer the question. 2 Board Petitioner's Exhibit 14. It was not --3 THE WITNESS: Excuse me? 3 MR. COOPER: That's absurd. 4 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Answer the question. 4 MR. FOWLER: It was not -THE WITNESS: I don't believe he was being 5 MR. COOPER: That is absurd. 6 truthful with me. He was polite and answered MR. FOWLER: It's offered into evidence --7 questions, but I don't believe he was being MR. COOPER: That is getting around -- he 8 rested. That is absolute hearsay. And we don't do 8 truthful. 9 MR. FOWLER: Okay. That's all I have. 9 that in the law. 10 REDIRECT EXAMINATION 10 MR. FOWLER: Can I finish my point before I 11 BY MR. COOPER: 11 get interrupted again, please? Q. Is it true, Officer, that sometimes we 12 CHAIRMAN ESPOSITO: Go ahead. 13 will ask people questions and we form an opinion as 13 MR. FOWLER: There was an offer of proof. 14 you have that someone knows something they're not 14 In order for the record to be complete, the 15 telling us something? 15 document is being -- sorry, not an offer of proof. 16 A. Yes. 16 The document was marked for the purpose of the 17 Q. But it's also the case -- I'm sure 17 witness refreshing his recollection. Because the 18 I've mistakenly arrested a person. I'm sure it 18 document was marked, it was reviewed, it's being 19 happened -- it's happened to all of us. 19 submitted solely for that purpose. It's not being 20 Isn't it possible that he didn't 20 offered into evidence. It wasn't offered into 21 know? 21 evidence. It's just for a complete record. 22 A. I'm not going to say 100 percent that 22 MR. COOPER: We don't do that in the United 23 it was impossible that he did not know that 23 States. We just don't. It's hogwash. And right

Urlaub Bowen & Associates, Inc. 312-781-9586

24 Mr. Scavo was in possession of a firearm or shot,

24 now the wool is being pulled over your eyes. He

Administrative Agency: Melrose Park PD Incident #: 201600028440 Case Nr:
Report No. 2 Entered: 01/19/2017 10:43 By Officer: MP7442 Melrose Park S Rogowski

20 DEC 16 1615 hours: Spoke to listed witness PANZANI who related he resides at
On the night of the incident at he was lying in bed with his wife Charese
Panzani F/W when he heard three loud reports he believed to be gunshots in the
area. He said his wite phoned 911 to report the sounds. He further stated that he didn't see
any suspects and did not speak to any responding officers.

23 DEC 16 On 21 Dec 16 at 1810 hours the listed victim SCATCHELL contacted me by text asking about the case status. Set up a time to meet with him the morning of 22 DEC 16.

22 DEC 16 at about 0945 hours I contacted the victim by text to get a location to meet. Victim said he preferred to meet during the morning of 23 DEC 16 at would call back.

23 DEC 16 Met with Victim in my office. Said that his surveillance cameras didn't pickup any useful evidence. When asked about the witness he spoke earlier about he provided his neighbor Leonard LNU at a M/B. Victim stated he wishes to seek criminal complainants against the offender(s).

26 DEC 16 1320 hrs rang door bell at

without answer

30 DEC 16 1520 hrs rang door bell at driveway

without answer Vehicle Q56 5517 in

04 JAN 17 0830 hrs sent letter to Leonard McNeal at name located on Thomson Reuter search. No response from McNeal as of 0111617

CASE INACTIVE NO NEW LEADS.

14/14/2017

Webmail 7.0 - Re: Criminal Investigation Status Inquiry.emi

# Re: Criminal Investigation Status inquiry

From: "" <jscatchell@melroseparkpd.com>

Date: 02/17/2017 12:05

To: srogowski@melroseparkpd.com

#### Steve.

No one ever came out to interview the neighbors or anyone else within my household. Secondly what action or discipline was taken against Chiappetta for the Assault as I was a victim, I am presently a Lt. for the Melrose Park Police Dept and also at the time of the Assault, I have been a Police Officer for 32 years,

A Melrose Park resident for 55 years. I would appreciate a little common courtesy as a fellow officer but none apparently had been considered.

I thank you and in closing I would of handled this in a different way due to the factors involved present & past History with several of the individuals.

Thanks Lt. John Scatchell.

On Mon, 23 Jan 2017 13:22:07 -0500, srogowski@melroseparkpd.com wrote:

John,

In response to your inquiry of about the criminal investigation status of 16-28440 & 16-28441

16- 28440 shots fired/fireworks complaint the status is inactive no evidence or known witnesses.

16-28441 assault has been closed and a separate Internal investigation of Department Conduct Violations was commenced and adjudicated.

Thanks · Steve

https://sebmail.aplua.net/index.php?visw=print#4135

Case: 1:18-cv-03989 Document #: 92-16 Filed: 01/04/21 Page 86 of 115 PageID #:4200 LUAL EMPLOYMENT OPPORTUNITY COM EEQC Form 161 (11/16) DISMISSAL AND NOTICE OF RIGHTS From: **Chicago District Office** John Scatchell 500 West Madison St C/O Law Offices Of Gianna Scatchell 360 W. Hubbard, #1404 **Suite 2000** Chicago, IL 60661 Chicago, IL 60654 On behalf of person(s) aggrieved whose identity is CONFIDENTIAL (29 CFR §1601.7(a)) Telephone No. **EEOC Charge No. EEOC Representative** Michael Solomon, (312) 869-8097 440-2017-06168 ANEUDED Investigator THE EEOC IS CLOSING ITS FILE ON THIS CHARGE FOR THE FOLLOWING REASON: The facts alleged in the charge fail to state a claim under any of the statutes enforced by the EEOC. Your allegations did not involve a disability as defined by the Americans With Disabilities Act. The Respondent employs less than the required number of employees or is not otherwise covered by the statutes. Your charge was not timely filed with EEOC; in other words, you waited too long after the date(s) of the alleged discrimination to file your charge The EEOC issues the following determination: Based upon its investigation, the EEOC is unable to conclude that the Х information obtained establishes violations of the statutes. This does not certify that the respondent is in compliance with the statutes. No finding is made as to any other issues that might be construed as having been raised by this charge. The EEOC has adopted the findings of the state or local fair employment practices agency that investigated this charge. Other (briefly state) - NOTICE OF SUIT RIGHTS -(See the additional information attached to this form.) Title VII, the Americans with Disabilities Act, the Genetic Information Nondiscrimination Act, or the Age Discrimination in Employment Act: This will be the only notice of dismissal and of your right to sue that we will send you. You may file a lawsuit against the respondent(s) under federal law based on this charge in federal or state court. Your lawsuit must be filed WITHIN 90 DAYS of your receipt of this notice; or your right to sue based on this charge will be lost. (The time limit for filing suit based on a claim under state law may be different.) Equal Pay Act (EPA): EPA suits must be filed in federal or state court within 2 years (3 years for willful violations) of the alleged EPA underpayment. This means that backpay due for any violations that occurred more than 2 years (3 years) before you file suit may not be collectible. On behalf of the Commission Enclosures(s) Julianne Bowman,

**District Director** 

CC

Ronald M. Serpico, Mayor VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK

Melrose Park, IL 60160

1 N. Broadway



# MELROSE PARK POLICE DEPARTMENT

Sam C. Pitassi • Director of Police

TO:

LT. DINO DIMAIO

FROM:

SAM C. PITASSI. DIRECTOR OF POLICE

DATE:

MAY 1, 2017

RE:

ASSIGNMENT CHANGE

EFFECTIVE MAY 8, 2017, YOU WILL ASSIGNED TO DAY SHIFT STATION SUPERVISOR. YOUR DUTIES WILL BE OUTLINED AT A LATER DATE. YOUR DAYS OFF ARE SATURDAY AND SUNDAY AND WILL RECEIVE HOLIDAYS OFF.

RESPECTFULLY SUBMITTED,

SAM C. PITASSI
DIRECTOR OF POLICE

1 North Broadway • Melrose Park, Illinois 60160 • (708) 344-8409 www.mppd.com VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK COOK COUNTY, ILLINOIS

**ORDINANCE NO. 2190** 

AN ORDINANCE AMENDING THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK MUNICIPAL CODE BY ADOPTING SECTION 2.60.180 AND SECTION 2.64.180 **ESTABLISHING** A **MANDATORY** RETIREMENT AGE FOR POLICE **OFFICERS** AND FIREFIGHTERS EMPLOYED BY THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ADOPTED BY THE
PRESIDENT AND BOARD OF TRUSTEES
OF THE
VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK

THIS 11TH DAY OF DECEMBER 2017

RONALD M. SERPICO, Village President MARY ANN PAOLANTONIO, Village Clerk

#### **Board Of Trustees**

ANTHONY J. PRIGNANO
ARTURO J. MOTA
MARY RAMIREZ TACONI
JAIME ANGUIANO
ANTHONY N. ABRUZZO
LOUIS "SONNY" NICOTERA

Published by authority of the President and Board of Trustees Of the Village of Melrose Park, Cook County, Illinois on This 12TH day of DECEMBER 2017

#### ORDINANCE NO. 2190

AN ORDINANCE AMENDING THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK MUNICIPAL CODE BY ADOPTING SECTION 2.60.180 AND SECTION 2.64.180 ESTABLISHING A MANDATORY RETIREMENT AGE FOR POLICE OFFICERS AND FIREFIGHTERS EMPLOYED BY THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

* * * * *

WHEREAS, the Village of Melrose Park, County of Cook, State of Illinois (the "Village") is a duly organized and existing municipality and unit of local government created under the provisions of the laws of the State of Illinois, and is operating under the provisions of the Illinois Municipal Code, and all laws amendatory thereof and supplementary thereto, with full powers to enact ordinances and adopt resolutions for the benefit of the residents of the Village; and

WHEREAS, the Village President (the "President"), the Honorable Ronald M. Serpico, the Village Clerk, the Honorable Mary Ann Paolantonio, having taken office on May 8, 2017 and the Board of Trustees of the Village (the "Village Board"), the Honorable Anthony J. Prignano, Arturo J. Mota, Mary Ramirez Taconi, Jaime Anguiano, Anthony N. Abruzzo, and Louis "Sonny" Nicotera, having taken office on May 8, 2017, constitute the duly elected, qualified and acting officials of the Village; and

WHEREAS, the Village is a home rule unit of local government as is provided by Article VII, Section 6 of the Illinois Constitution of 1970, and as a home rule unit of local government, the Village may exercise any power and perform any function pertaining to its government and affairs; and

WHEREAS, Illinois law, specifically Section 10-2.1-17 of the Illinois Municipal Code, 65 ILCS 5/10-2.1-7, provides that the mandatory retirement age for police officers and firefighters is age sixty-five (65) unless the municipality, by ordinance, elects to change the mandatory age of retirement to not less than sixty (60) years old; and

WHEREAS, the President and the Village Board (collectively, the "Corporate Authorities") of the Village find that the establishment of a mandatory retirement age benefits the public safety of the residents and guests of the Village; and

WHEREAS, the Corporate Authorities further find that it is in the best interest of the Village and its residents to change the mandatory age of retirement to sixty-two (62) years of age for all police officers and firefighters, except those police officers and firefighters holding the rank of Chief, or who have not achieved at least thirty (30) years of serviceable credit; and

WHEREAS, in light of the foregoing, the Corporate Authorities have determined that it is in the best interest of the Village and its residents to adopt Section 2.60.180 and Section 2.64.180 of the Village of Melrose Park Municipal Code (the "Village Code") as set forth herein; NOW, THEREFORE, BE IT ORDAINED by the President and Board of Trustees of the Village of Melrose Park, County of Cook, State of Illinois, as follows:

# ARTICLE I. IN GENERAL

#### Section 01. Incorporation Clause.

All of the recitals hereinbefore stated as contained in the preambles to this Ordinance are full, true and correct, and the Village Board does hereby, by reference, incorporate and make them part of this Ordinance as legislative findings.

#### Section 02. Purpose.

The purpose of this Ordinance is to adopt Section 2.60.180 and Section 2.64.180 of the Village Code to establish a mandatory age of retirement to sixty-two (62) years of age for all police officers and firefighters, except those police officers and firefighters holding the rank of Chief (or Director) is (1) a retiree and (2) operates under a contractual relationship with the Village, or who have not achieved at least thirty (30) years of serviceable credit.

# Section 03. Invocation of Authority.

This Ordinance is adopted pursuant to the authority granted to the Village by the Constitution of the State of Illinois and the Illinois Compiled Statutes and as a valid exercise of its home rule powers.

#### Section 04. State Law Adopted.

All applicable provisions of the Illinois Compiled Statutes, including the Illinois Municipal Code, as may be amended from time to time, relating to the purposes of this Ordinance are hereby incorporated herein by reference.

#### Sections 05 - 09. Reserved.

# ARTICLE II. ADOPTION OF SECTION 2.60.180 AND SECTION 2.64.180 OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK MUNICIPAL CODE

### Section 10.00 Adoption of Section 2.60.180.

That Section 2.60.180 of the Village Code is hereby adopted, notwithstanding any provision, ordinance, resolution or Village Code section to the contrary, by adopting Section 2.60.180, which shall have the following title:

# Section 2.60.180 - Maximum Age/Duty to Give Notice

Section 11.00 Adoption of Section 2.60.180 Maximum Age/Duty to Give Notice.

That Section 2.60.180 of the Village Code is hereby adopted, notwithstanding any provision, ordinance, resolution or Village Code section to the contrary, by adopting the following language:

### 2.60.180-Police Officers - Maximum Age/Duty to Give Notice.

- A. Except for the Chief of Police, where such Chief (or Director) is (1) a retiree and (2) operates under a contractual relationship with the Village, every sworn member of the police department ("member") who has attained the age of sixty-two (62) years shall be retired from the police department immediately except that a member of the police department who has not achieved thirty (30) years of pension creditable service may remain a member of the police department until the date the member achieves his or her thirtieth (30th) year of pension creditable service.
- B. It shall be the affirmative duty of every member of the police department to notify, in writing, the Chief of Police sixty (60) days before he or she attains the age of sixty-two (62). The notice must also include a statement that the member has reached thirty (30) years of creditable service. The Chief of Police shall report to the Village President and the Chairman of the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners each such notice received by him or her. However, the failure of a member to file the notice shall not affect the member's retirement. Each member who has not filed such notice and has reached sixty-two (62) years of age and has achieved thirty (30) years of creditable service shall be retired.
- C. The age in a member's application for employment shall be conclusive evidence of the member's age.

#### Section 12.00 Adoption of Section 2.64.180.

That Section 2.64.180 of the Village Code is hereby adopted, notwithstanding any provision, ordinance, resolution or Village Code section to the contrary, by adopting Section 2.64.180, which shall have the following title:

# Section 2.64.180 - Maximum Age/Duty to Give Notice.

Section 13.00 Adoption of Section 2.64.180 Maximum Age/Duty to Give Notice.

That Section 2.64.180 of the Village Code is hereby adopted, notwithstanding any provision, ordinance, resolution or Village Code section to the contrary, by adopting the following language:

## 2.64.180-Firefighters - Maximum Age/Duty to Give Notice

- A. Except for the Fire Chief, where such Chief (or Director) is (1) a retiree and (2) operates under a contractual relationship with the Village, every uniformed service member of the fire department ("member") who has attained the age of sixty-two (62) years shall be retired from the fire department immediately except that a member of the fire department who has not achieved thirty (30) years of pension creditable service may remain a member of the fire department until the date the member achieves his or her thirtieth (30th) year of pension creditable service.
- B. It shall be the affirmative duty of every member of the fire department to notify, in writing, the Fire Chief sixty (60) days before he or she attains the age of sixty-two (62). The notice must also include a statement that the member has reached thirty (30) years of creditable service. The Fire Chief shall report to the Village President and the Chairman of the Board of Fire and Police Commissioners each such notice received by him or her. However, the failure of a member to file the notice shall not affect the member's retirement. Each member who has not filed such notice and has reached sixty-two (62) years of age and has achieved thirty (30) years of creditable service shall be retired.
- C. The age in a member's application for employment shall be conclusive evidence of the member's age.

#### Section 14.00 Other Actions Authorized.

The officers, employees and/or agents of the Village shall take all action necessary or reasonably required to carry out, give effect to and consummate the amendments contemplated by this Ordinance and shall take all action necessary in conformity therewith including, without limitation, the execution and delivery of any and all documents required to be delivered in connection with this Ordinance. All acts previously taken to effectuate the terms of this

Ordinance are hereby ratified.

Sections 15.00. Reserved.

# ARTICLE III HEADINGS, SAVINGS CLAUSES, PUBLICATION, EFFECTIVE DATE

Section 16.00 Headings.

The headings for the articles, sections, paragraphs and sub-paragraphs of this Ordinance are inserted solely for the convenience of reference and form no substantive part of this Ordinance nor should they be used in any interpretation or construction of this Ordinance.

Section 17.00 Severability.

The provisions of this Ordinance are hereby declared to be severable and should any provision, clause, sentence, paragraph, sub-paragraph, section or part of this Ordinance be determined to be in conflict with any law, statute or regulation by a court of competent jurisdiction, said provision, clause, sentence, paragraph, sub-paragraph, section or part shall be excluded and deemed inoperative, unenforceable and as though not provided for herein, and all other provisions shall remain unaffected, unimpaired, valid and in full force and effect. It is hereby declared to be the legislative intent of the Village Board that this Ordinance would have been adopted had not such unconstitutional or invalid provision, clause, sentence, paragraph, sub-paragraph, section or part thereof been included.

Section 18.00 Superseder.

All code provisions, ordinances, resolutions and orders, or parts thereof, in conflict herewith are, to the extent of such conflict, hereby superseded.

#### Section 19.00 Publication.

A full, true and complete copy of this Ordinance shall be published in pamphlet form or in a newspaper published and of general circulation within the Village as provided by the Illinois Municipal Code, as amended.

1 1 1

#### Section 20.0 Effective Date.

This Ordinance shall be in full force and effect upon passage, approval and publication, as provided by law.

On The Individual Poll And Voice Vote Of The Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES:

Trustee Mota, Trustee Taconi, Trustee Anguiano,

Trustee Abruzzo, Trustee Nicotera

NAY VOTES:

ABSTAIN:

ABSENT:

Trustee Prignano

SO PASSED, ADOPTED, APPROVED AND ENACTED IN AND AT THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS, THIS ELEVENTH DAY OF DECEMBER, 2017 A.D.

APPROVED:

RONALD M. SERPICO VILLAGE PRESIDENT

ATTEST:

Mary Ann Paolantonio

Village Clerk

(SEAL)

Recorded in the Municipal Records: December 11, 2017

Published in Pamphlet Form: December 12, 2017



September 1, 2016

Writer's Direct Dial: (312) 494-5360

## VIA E-MAIL & U.S. MAIL

Christopher Cooper Ricard Vazquez Law Office of Christopher Cooper, Inc. 79 West Monroe Street, Suite 1213 Chicago, IL 60603

Re: Kyle Lavalais

Dear Mr. Cooper:

I am writing on behalf of Chief of Police Sam Pitassi and Deputy Chief Michael Castellan because you represent Officer Kyle Lavalais concerning his residency.

The Collective Bargaining Agreement (CBA) governing Officer Lavalais' employment with the Village of Melrose Park contains the explicit requirement that: "Each officer must maintain residency three (3) months after completion of their probationary period totaling 15 months." As you know, Officer Levalais was interviewed regarding his residency on June 15, 2016, where you were his representative, and he admitted that he lives in Bolingbrook. We acknowledge that the Village Ordinance contains an exception and that Officer Lavalais argues that the exception in the residency Ordinance applies to him. However, there is no such exception in the CBA. Moreover, Illinois law is clear that the language in a CBA is controlling over language in a Village Ordinance. See 5 ILCS 315/15(b) ("any collective bargaining contract between a public employer and a labor organization executed pursuant to this Act shall supersede any contrary statutes, charters, ordinances, rules or regulations relating to wages, hours and conditions of employment and employment relations adopted by the public employer or its agents"). Accordingly, Officer Lavalais must restablish and maintain residency within the Village.

Since Officer Lavalais has completed his probationary period much longer than three months ago, under the CBA he is required to be a resident. Nevertheless, rather than pursue disciplinary action against Officer Lavalais at this time, the Chief of Police and Deputy Chief Castellan are giving Officer Lavalais an opportunity to comply with the requirement voluntarily.

Accordingly, Chief Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan hereby Order Officer Lavalais to reestablish residency within the Village of Melrose Park within one year from the date of this

EX.	2	

101N998 - 111 11971

Christopher Cooper Ricard Vazquez September 1, 2016 Page 2

letter. If he does not agree to comply with this Order, he will be subject to disciplinary action, up to and including discharge.

Further, Chief Pitassi and Deputy Chief Castellan hereby order Officer Lavalais to acknowledge this Order, in writing, within thirty days, and communicate his intention to comply with the Order. If he does not do so, the offer to give him one year to reestablish residency will be considered withdrawn and Officer Lavalais will be subject to charges for insubordination and for violation of the residency requirement.

Please feel free to call me if you (or Officer Lavalais) have any questions or would like to discuss this further. Otherwise, the Village expects Officer Lavalais to reestablish residency within the Village on or before September 1, 2017.

Sincerely

Jeffrey S Fowler

JSF:jd

cc: Chief Sam Pitassi (via email)

Deputy Chief Michael Castellan (via email)

STATE OF ILLINOIS COUNTY OF COOK VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK

**OCTOBER 11, 2016** 

# MINUTES OF THE MEETING OF THE PRESIDENT AND BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK

The regular meeting of the Village President, Ronald M. Serpico and the Village Board of Trustees was held on the evening of October 11, 2016 at 6:00 p.m., in the First Floor Meeting Room of the Police Department, One North Broadway (Broadway & Main Street), Melrose Park, Illinois 60160.

#### **CALL TO ORDER:**

The Village President, the Honorable Ronald M. Serpico led the meeting in the Pledge of Allegiance, and thereafter called the meeting to order.

#### **ROLL CALL:**

Upon the roll call by the Village Clerk, the following Trustees answered present,,
Anthony J. Prignano, Arturo Mota, Mary Ramirez Taconi, Jaime Anguiano, Anthony Abruzzo
and Louis Nicotera. There hereby was a quorum as declared by the Village President.

Also present were the Village Clerk Mary Ann Paolantonio and Village Attorney James Vasselli Esq., of the law firm, Del Galdo Law Group, Attorneys for the Village of Melrose Park.

#### **VOTE ON CATEGORIES TO APPROVE OF CONSENT AGENDA:**

The Village President requested that the Village Clerk present the Categories to Approve the Consent Agenda to the Village Board.

After the Village Board offered no questions or comments the Village President asked for an omnibus vote to approve of the categories of said Agenda. It was so moved by Trustee Prignano to approve of the categories of said Agenda. Trustee Taconi seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Prignano, Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Prignano, Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: None.

Therefore, all in favor, six (6), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

#### **VOTE TO APPROVE OF CONSENT AGENDA:**

The Village President requested that the Village Clerk present the Consent Agenda to the Village Board. After the Village Board offered no questions or comments the Village President asked for an omnibus vote to approve of said Agenda. It was so moved by Trustee Abruzzo to approve of said Agenda. Trustee Mota seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Prignano, Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Prignano, Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: None.

Therefore, all in favor, six (6), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

#### **CONSIDERATION OF PRIOR MEETING MINUTES:**

- Consideration of the September 26, 2016 President & Board of Trustees Meeting Minutes.

#### **NEW BUSINESS:**

-Authorization to Negotiate a Public Use Agreement for a Billboard Along the South Right-of-Way of North Avenue, West of 25th Street.

#### **BUILDING PERMITS & VILLAGE LICENSES:**

#### **VILLAGE LICENSES:**

- -My Dog's Groomer 2209 West Division
- -Lot 1 Auto Sales 2090 North Mannheim Road
- -Divina's Flower Shop 134 North 19th Avenue
- -Iconic Group Inc. 9200 West North Avenue (Toys R Us)
- -UniStaff, Inc. 2410 West North Avenue
- -Liberty Tax Service 2205 West Lake Street

#### **VILLAGE PERMITS:**

- -1329 North 31st Avenue Exterior Remodeling
- -1202 Helen Drive Interior Remodeling

#### **LEGISLATION:**

ORDINANCE #2056: AN ORDINANCE PROVIDING FOR THE TERMINATION OF THE JOYCE BROS. STORAGE AND VAN COMPANY REDEVELOPMENT PROJECT AREA AND THE DISSOLUTION OF THE SPECIAL TAX ALLOCATION FUND FOR THE JOYCE BROS. STORAGE AND VAN COMPANY TIF ON DECEMBER 31, 2016.

ORDINANCE #2057: AN ORDINANCE PROVIDING FOR THE TERMINATION OF THE 9TH STREET AND NORTH AVENUE SHOPPING CENTER REDEVELOPMENT PROJECT AREA AND THE DISSOLUTION OF THE SPECIAL TAX ALLOCATION FUND FOR THE 9TH STREET AND NORTH AVENUE TIF ON DECEMBER 31, 2016.

ORDINANCE #2058: AN ORDINANCE AUTHORIZING AND APPROVING THE EXECUTION OF A CONSTRUCTION ENGINEERING AGREEMENT FOR FEDERAL PARTICIPATION REGARDING THE RECONSTRUCTION OF NORTH AVENUE TO

LEMOYNE STREET ON 15TH AVENUE IN THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ORDINANCE #2059: AN ORDINANCE AUTHORIZING AND APPROVING THE EXECUTION OF A PRELIMINARY ENGINEERING SERVICES AGREEMENT FOR FEDERAL PARTICIPATION REGARDING THE REPLACEMENT OF THE BRIDGE ON 15TH AVENUE OVER SILVER CREEK, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ORDINANCE #2060: AN ORDINANCE AUTHORIZING AND APPROVING THE EXECUTION OF A PROPOSAL FOR AN ENGINEER REGARDING THE 17TH

AVENUE AND BROADWAY AVENUE BRIDGE REPLACEMENT PROJECT – PHASE

1, IN THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ORDINANCE #2061: AN ORDINANCE AUTHORIZING AND APPROVING A
PROPOSAL REGARDING THE DIVISION STREET PARKING LOT, FOR THE
VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ORDINANCE #2062: AN ORDINANCE AUTHORIZING AND APPROVING A LOCAL
PUBLIC AGENCY AGREEMENT AND ANY AMENDATORY DOCUMENTS
THERETO FOR FEDERAL PARTICIPATION REGARDING THE 15TH AVENUE
RECONSTRUCTION PROJECT, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY
OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

RESOLUTION #24-16: A RESOLUTION AUTHORIZING THE EXECUTION OF A CDBG SUBRECIPIENT AGREEMENT, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

#### **COMMUNICATIONS:**

-Veteran's Park District's Request for Street Closure on Hirsch Street between 15th and 16th Avenues from 4:00pm until 8:00pm on October 28th and 29th for their annual Fright Night Fest and Haunted House.

#### **COMMITTEE OR DEPARTMENT REPORTS:**

- -Street Department
- -Police Department
- -Fire Department
- -Sewer & Water Department

All reports are on file and available for inspection in the Office of the Village Clerk.

#### **PUBLIC PARTICIPATION:**

The Village President then called for questions or comments from the general public in attendance at the meeting. No questions or comments at this time from the general public.

#### ADJOURNMENT:

The Village President stated that there appeared to be no further business before the Board of Trustees. Trustee Abruzzo made a motion that the meeting be adjourned. Trustee Prignano seconded the motion. The Village President called for ayes and nays on the motion.

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Prignano, Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: None.

Therefore, all in favor, six (6), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried. Meeting adjourned.

So recorded at the Village of Melrose Park, County of Cook, State of Illinois, this 11th day of October 2016 A.D.

(SEAL)	
	Mary Ann Paolantonio, Village Clerk

STATE OF ILLINOIS COUNTY OF COOK VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK

**NOVEMBER 14, 2016** 

# MINUTES OF THE MEETING OF THE PRESIDENT AND BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK

The regular meeting of the Village President, Ronald M. Serpico and the Village Board of Trustees was held on the evening of November 14, 2016 at 6:00 p.m., in the First Floor Meeting Room of the Police Department, One North Broadway (Broadway & Main Street), Melrose Park, Illinois 60160.

#### CALL TO ORDER:

The Village President, the Honorable Ronald M. Serpico led the meeting in the Pledge of Allegiance, and thereafter called the meeting to order.

#### **ROLL CALL:**

Upon the roll call by the Village Clerk, the following Trustees answered present, Arturo Mota, Mary Ramirez Taconi, Jaime Anguiano, Anthony Abruzzo and Louis Nicotera. There hereby was a quorum as declared by the Village President. The Village President declared Anthony J. Prignano absent.

Also present were the Village Clerk Mary Ann Paolantonio and Village Attorney James Vasselli Esq., of the law firm, Del Galdo Law Group, Attorneys for the Village of Melrose Park.

#### **VOTE ON CATEGORIES TO APPROVE OF CONSENT AGENDA:**

The Village President requested that the Village Clerk present the Categories to Approve the Consent Agenda to the Village Board.

After the Village Board offered no questions or comments the Village President asked for an omnibus vote to approve of the categories of said Agenda. It was so moved by Trustee Mota to approve of the categories of said Agenda. Trustee Anguiano seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: Trustee Anthony J. Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

#### **VOTE TO APPROVE OF CONSENT AGENDA:**

The Village President requested that the Village Clerk present the Consent Agenda to the Village Board. After the Village Board offered no questions or comments the Village President asked for an omnibus vote to approve of said Agenda. It was so moved by Trustee Mota to approve of said Agenda. Trustee Anguiano seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: Trustee Anthony J. Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

#### **CONSIDERATION OF PRIOR MEETING MINUTES:**

 Consideration of the October 24, 2016 President & Board of Trustees Meeting Minutes.

#### **NEW BUSINESS:**

- Introduction and Presentation of the Fiscal Year 2017 Municipal Budget

- Police Department Promotions: Lieutenant John Scatchell to Deputy Chief

The Village President requested that said item of New Business be Tabled at this time. It was so moved by Trustee Mota to Table said item of New Business.

Trustee Taconi seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN:

None.

ABSENT:

Trustee Anthony J. Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

#### **BUILDING PERMITS & VILLAGE LICENSES:**

#### **VILLAGE LICENSES:**

- -Universe Carrier, Inc. 1600 North De Prizio Drive
- -Elizabeth's Home Day Care 1311 North 19th Avenue
- -Rigo's Auto Repair 1401 North 25th Avenue
- -Coco's 1419 North 15th Avenue

#### **VILLAGE PERMITS:**

-None at This Time.

#### **LEGISLATION:**

ORDINANCE #2069: AN ORDINANCE REVISING THE ZONING MAP OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ORDINANCE #2070: AN ORDINANCE AUTHORIZING AND APPROVING THE PURCHASE OF CERTAIN MOTOR VEHICLES (FOUR SQUAD CARS), FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ORDINANCE #2071: AN ORDINANCE AMENDING CHAPTER 15.04 AND CHAPTER 15.12 REGARDING THE ELCTRICAL, BUILDING AND BUILDING RELATED CODES OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK MUNICIPAL CODE, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ORDINANCE #2072: AN ORDINANCE APPROVING A CONTRACT BETWEEN THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK AND SITEONE LANDSCAPE SUPPLY, LLC, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

RESOLUTION #26-16: A RESOLUTION DETERMINING THE APPROPRIATENESS FOR CLASS 6b STATUS PURSUANT TO THE COOK COUNTY REAL PROPERTY ASSESSMENT CLASSIFICATION ORDINANCE FOR CERTAIN REAL PROPERTY LOCATED AT 2700 WEST DIVISION STREET, IN THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

## **COMMUNICATIONS:**

-None at This Time.

#### **COMMITTEE OR DEPARTMENT REPORTS:**

-Fire Department

All reports are on file and available for inspection in the Office of the Village Clerk.

#### **PUBLIC PARTICIPATION:**

The Village President then called for questions or comments from the general public in attendance at the meeting. No questions or comments at this time from the general public.

#### **ADJOURNMENT:**

The Village President stated that there appeared to be no further business before the Board of Trustees. Trustee Abruzzo made a motion that the meeting be adjourned. Trustee Taconi seconded the motion. The Village President called for ayes and nays on the motion.

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN:

None.

ABSENT:

Trustee Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried. Meeting adjourned.

So recorded at the Village of Melrose Park, County of Cook, State of Illinois, this 14th day of November 2016 A.D.

(SEAL)	
(SE/IE)	

Mary Ann Paolantonio, Village Clerk

STATE OF ILLINOIS COUNTY OF COOK VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK

**NOVEMBER 28, 2016** 

# MINUTES OF THE MEETING OF THE PRESIDENT AND BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK

The regular meeting of the Village President, Ronald M. Serpico and the Village Board of Trustees was held on the evening of November 28, 2016 at 6:00 p.m., in the First Floor Meeting Room of the Police Department, One North Broadway (Broadway & Main Street), Melrose Park, Illinois 60160.

#### CALL TO ORDER:

The Village President, the Honorable Ronald M. Serpico led the meeting in the Pledge of Allegiance, and thereafter called the meeting to order.

#### **ROLL CALL:**

Upon the roll call by the Village Clerk, the following Trustees answered present, Arturo Mota, Mary Ramirez Taconi, Jaime Anguiano, Anthony Abruzzo and Louis Nicotera. There hereby was a quorum as declared by the Village President. The Village President declared Trustee Anthony J. Prignano absent.

Also present were the Village Clerk Mary Ann Paolantonio and Village Attorney James Vasselli Esq., of the law firm, Del Galdo Law Group, Attorneys for the Village of Melrose Park.

#### **VOTE ON CATEGORIES TO APPROVE OF CONSENT AGENDA:**

The Village President requested that the Village Clerk present the Categories to Approve the Consent Agenda to the Village Board.

After the Village Board offered no questions or comments the Village President asked for an omnibus vote to approve of the categories of said Agenda. It was so moved by Trustee Abruzzo to approve of the categories of said Agenda. Trustee Anguiano seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: Trustee Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

#### **VOTE TO APPROVE OF CONSENT AGENDA:**

The Village President requested that the Village Clerk present the Consent Agenda to the Village Board. After the Village Board offered no questions or comments the Village President asked for an omnibus vote to approve of said Agenda. It was so moved by Trustee Mota to approve of said Agenda. Trustee Taconi seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: Trustee Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

#### **CONSIDERATION OF PRIOR MEETING MINUTES:**

 Consideration of the November 14, 2016 President & Board of Trustees Meeting Minutes.

#### **NEW BUSINESS:**

-Police Department Promotions: Sergeant Nunzio Maiello to Lieutenant

A motion was made by Trustee Mota to approve of said Promotion. Trustee Abruzzo seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: N

None.

ABSENT:

Trustee Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

-Police Officer Sam Chiappetta to Sergeant.

A motion was made by Trustee Abruzzo to approve of said Promotion. Trustee Mota seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN:

None.

ABSENT:

Trustee Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

-The Appointment of Officer Peter A. Caira to the Police Department (Lateral Hire)

A motion was made by Trustee Abruzzo to approve of said Promotion. Trustee Taconi seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: Trustee Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

-Lieutenant Steve Rogowski Promoted to Deputy Chief

A motion was made by Trustee Abruzzo to approve of said Promotion. Trustee Nicotera seconded the motion. The Village President directed that the roll be called for a vote upon the motion.

On the roll were Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

On the Voice Vote of the Board of Trustees:

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: Trustee Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried.

# **BUILDING PERMITS & VILLAGE LICENSES:**

#### **VILLAGE LICENSES:**

- -Lyndon D. Taylor M. D. 1419 West Lake Street
- -JBG Auto Services 1401 North 25th Avenue

#### **VILLAGE PERMITS:**

- -1711 West North Avenue Remodel
- -2525 West Armitage- Demolition

#### **LEGISLATION:**

ORDINANCE #2073: AN ORDINANCE ADOPTING THE ANNUAL BUDGET FOR THE FISCAL YEAR 2017, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ORDINANCE #2074: AN ORDINANCE AMENDING CHAPTER 5.124 OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK MUNICIPAL CODE REGARDING TOBACCO DEALERS, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

ORDINANCE #2075: AN ORDINANCE AMENDING CHAPTERS 3.20 AND 5.04 OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK MUNICIPAL CODE REGARDING AMUSEMENT AND VENDING MACHINES, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

RESOLUTION #27-16: A RESOLUTION APPOINTING THE MEMBERS OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE AND THE PERSONNEL COMMITTEE, OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

RESOLUTION #28-16: A RESOLUTION APPOINTING TRUSTEE LIAISONS TO VARIOUS COMMITTEES AND BOARDS, OF THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

RESOLUTION #29-16: A RESOLUTION AUTHORIZING AND APPROVING A
CONTRACT BETWEEN THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK AND THE ILLINOIS
DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORTATION (IDOT) REGARDING CONSTRUCTION ON
STATE HIGHWAYS, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK,
STATE OF ILLINOIS.

RESOLUTION #30-16: A RESOLUTION EXTENDING THE TERM OF CERTAIN APPOINTED OFFICERS, EMPLOYEES AND OFFICIALS, FOR THE VILLAGE OF MELROSE PARK, COUNTY OF COOK, STATE OF ILLINOIS.

#### **COMMUNICATIONS:**

-None at This Time.

### **COMMITTEE OR DEPARTMENT REPORTS:**

-Planning & Zoning Board

All reports are on file and available for inspection in the Office of the Village Clerk.

#### **OLD OR UNFINISHED BUSINESS:**

-None at this time.

## **PUBLIC PARTICIPATION:**

The Village President then called for questions or comments from the general public in attendance at the meeting. No questions or comments at this time from the general public.

#### **ADJOURNMENT:**

The Village President stated that there appeared to be no further business before the Board of Trustees. Trustee Abruzzo made a motion that the meeting be adjourned. Trustee Taconi seconded the motion. The Village President called for ayes and nays on the motion.

AYE VOTES: Trustees: Mota, Taconi, Anguiano, Abruzzo and Nicotera.

NAY VOTES: None.

ABSTAIN: None.

ABSENT: Trustee Prignano.

Therefore, all in favor, five (5), opposed none (0). Whereupon the Village President declared the motion carried. Meeting adjourned.

So recorded at the Village of Melrose Park, County of Cook, State of Illinois, this 28th day of November 2016 A.D.

(SEAL)

Mary Ann Paolantonio, Village Clerk